

This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

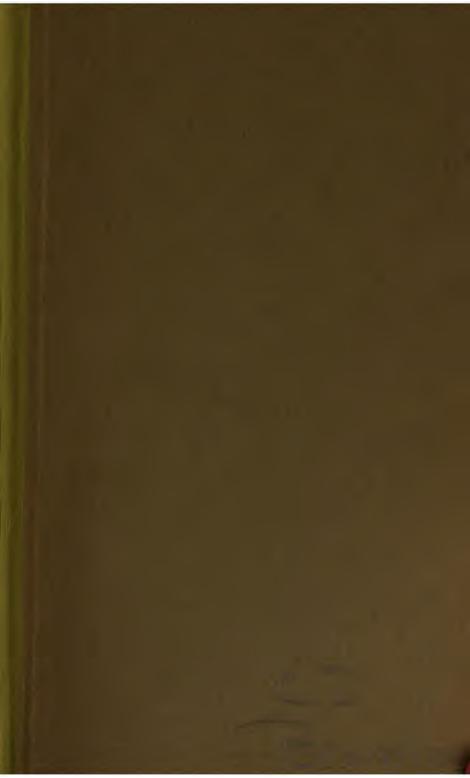
We also ask that you:

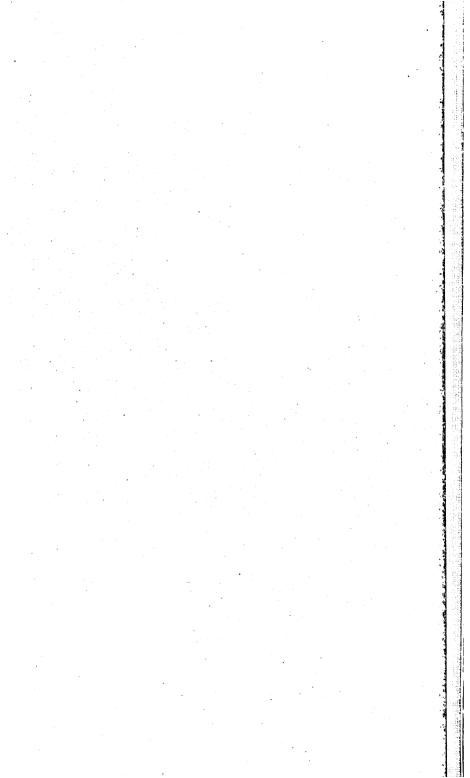
- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + Keep it legal Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

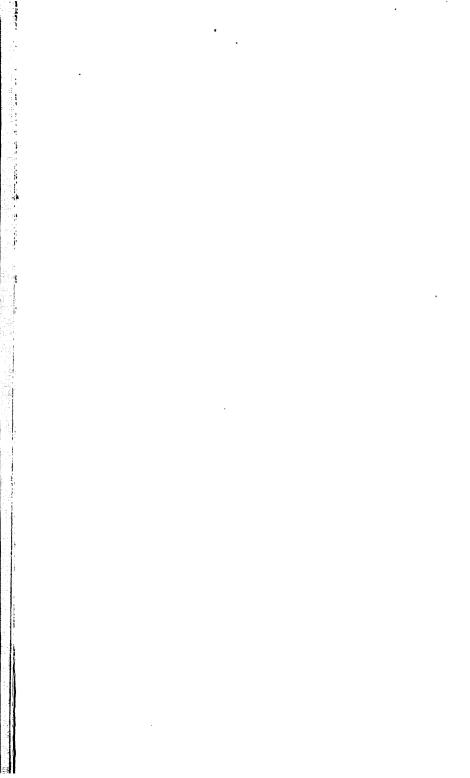
### **About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at http://books.google.com/



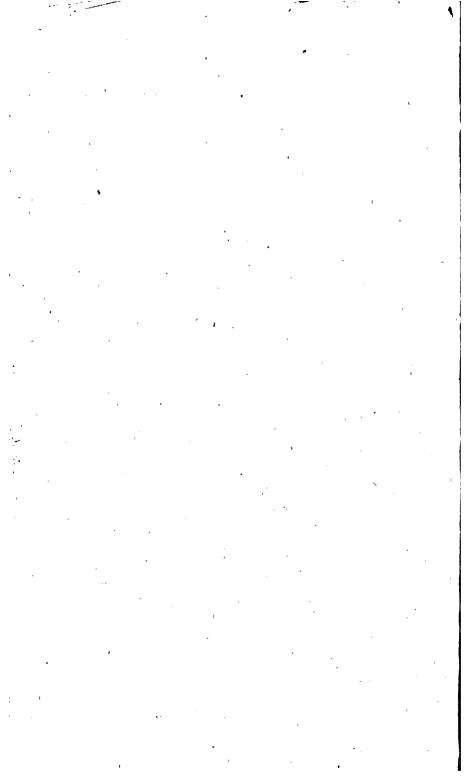






• • .

1 • • • · · · 450.200 Bromley CI 



THE . PUBLIC 1 STOR, LENOX ND TILDEN FOUND R



## PRINCE RUPERT.

Sublished as the Act directs so " for " of", by John Stockdate, Presidilly

# COLLECTION

ORIGINAL ROYAL LETTERS,

WRITTEN BY King CHARLES the First and Second.

King JAMES the Second, And the King and Queen of BOHEMIA;

TOGETHER WITH ORIGINAL LETTERS.

WRITTEN BY

Prince RUPERT, CHARLES LOUIS Count Palatine, The Duchefs of HANOVER,

And feveral other diftinguished Persons;

From the Year 1619, to 1665.

Dedicated, with Permiffion, to His MAJESTY, By Sir GEORGE BROMLEY, Bart.

Illustrated with elegant Engravings of

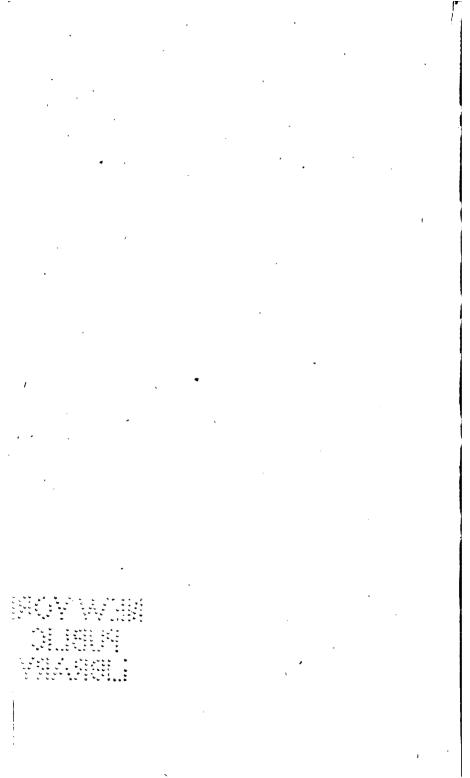
The Queen of BOHEMIA, Prince RUPERT, EMANUEL SCROPE HOWE, and RUPERTA, natural Daughter of Prince RUPERT;

And a Plate of Autographs and Seals.

#### LONDON:

PRINTED FOR JOHN STOCKDALE, OPPOSITE BURLINGTON HOUSE, PICCADILLY

M DCCCLXXXVII.



### THE FATHER OF HIS PEOPLE,

THE PATTERN OF VIRTUOUS CONDUCT,

#### AND

### THE PROTECTOR

OF

THE LIBERAL ARTS,

## GEORGE THE THIRD,

KING OF GREAT BRITAIN, &c.

#### THIS

COLLECTION OF ORIGINAL LETTERS

IS,

WITH PERMISSION,

HUMBLY DEDICATED,

BY HIS MAJESTY'S

DUTIFUL SUBJECT,

AND DEVOTED SERVANT,

### GEORGE BROMLEY.

Stokehall, Nott<sup>1</sup>, 28th March 1787.

#### Directions for the Binder.

ì

Prince Rupert to face the Title. Queen of Bohemia to face page 10 of the Introduction. Ruperta to face page 26 of ditto. Emanuel Scrope Howe to face page 29 of ditto. Autographs and Seals to follow the Introduction. Pedigree to follow Autographs and Seals. Contents to follow the Pedigree.

5.

## INTRODUCTION.

HE following Letters, which are now first published from the originals, which were written by fome of the most distinguished personages of the last century, came into the hands of Sir George BROMLEY, Bart. in confequence of his being defcended from RUPERTA, natural daughter to Prince RUPERT, third fon of Frederick, King of Bohemia, and nephew to Charles the First, King of England. As these Letters have been preferved in Sir GEORGE BROMLEY's family, and were written by perfons of fuch high rank, and who were fo nearly allied to the prefent royal family of England, a 3

# ( vi )

land, he thought the printing of them might not be unacceptable to the Public. And, indeed, those who have been attached to the fludy of history and antiquities, have generally approved of the publication of fuch letters, as were written by perfons of eminent station, and who had themfelves a perfonal share in great and important transactions. For fuch letters often throw a great light upon the history of the times : and even when at first view they appear not very important, they tend to elucidate facts and characters, which are not fufficiently illuftrated in the general histories of the age in which they were written.

As the greatest part of the Letters contained in this collection, were written

## ( vii )

written by and to the PALATINE FA-MILY, it appears not improper to give here fome account of them; and the rather, becaufe many of the facts and circumftances, referred to in these Letters, will thereby be the better understood.

**FREDERICK**, Elector Palatine, was married to the Prince's Elizabeth, daughter to James the Firft, King of England, on the 14th of February 1613 (\*). It is a circumftance not unworthy of remark, that the banns of marriage for this Prince and the Prince's Elizabeth, were published in the chapel-royal (\*). Mr. Hume fays, that " this marriage, though cele-

(\*) Salmon's Chronological Historian, p. 55.

(<sup>b</sup>) Granger's Biog. Hift. of England, vol. i. p. 320. edit. 8vo. 1775.

a 4

brated

### ( viii )

brated with great joy and feftivity, proved, itfelf, a very unhappy event to the King, as well as to his fonin-law, and had ill confequences on the reputation and fortunes of both. The Elector, trufting to fo great an alliance, engaged in enterprises beyond his ftrength: and the King, not being able to fupport him in his diffress, lost entirely, in the end of his life, what remained of the affections and efteem of his own fubjects (')." It was in the year 1619, that the Elector Palatine was made Kin Bohemia (<sup>4</sup>). He received his from a brave, injured, and op people; but they were overw

(\*) Hift. of England, vol. vi. p. 2 1763.

(\*) Hift. of Modern Europe, vol. iii

by the fuperior power of the Houfe of Austria; and his father-in-law, King James, had too little zeal for the Protestant cause, and was too averse to war, to take any active or spirited measures in his behalf. James, inftead of fupporting Frederick, and the Bohemian Protestants by whom he was elected, fuffered him not only to be dived of his new kingdom, but er his hereditary dominions. He 1 ent variety of difficuland at length died vember, 1632. the King of Bohethis collection, are ry strong and tender e Queen, his wife; ites to that princefs, If thus: " Would to we had a 1 corner

ties

on t

mi

e

al

## ( viii )

brated with great joy and proved, itfelf, a very unha to the King, as well as t in-law, and had ill confe the reputation and fortu The Elector, trufting t alliance, engaged in c yond his ftrength: not being able to fur distres, lost entirely life, what remained and efteem of his It was in the yc Elector Palatine Bohemia (<sup>4</sup>). from a brave, people; but

(\*) Hift. 6 1763.

1.1 .∋ge-....ls I cafy to is royal 13. - of King , and Queen miable prin-👟 that " fhe with dignity, - So engagthat she was, alled " The When her forwicht ebb, she her dignity; inifs feemed to wich upon her,

but



### QUEEN OF BOHEMIA.

Jublished as the Act Screets 4th April, 1787, • by John , Stockdale, Geocadilly . " of the world, in which we could " live quietly and contentedly toge-" ther ! that is all the happiness I " wish for (.);" it is not easy to avoid sympathizing with this royal couple in their misfortunes.

ELIZABETH, daughter of King James I. Princefs Palatine, and Queen of Bohemia, was a very amiable princefs. Mr. Granger fays, that " fhe bore her misfortunes with dignity, and even magnanimity. So engaging was her behaviour, that fhe was, in the Low Countries, called " The " Queen of Hearts." When her fortunes were at the loweft ebb, fhe never departed from her dignity; and poverty and diffrefs feemed to have had no other effect upon her,

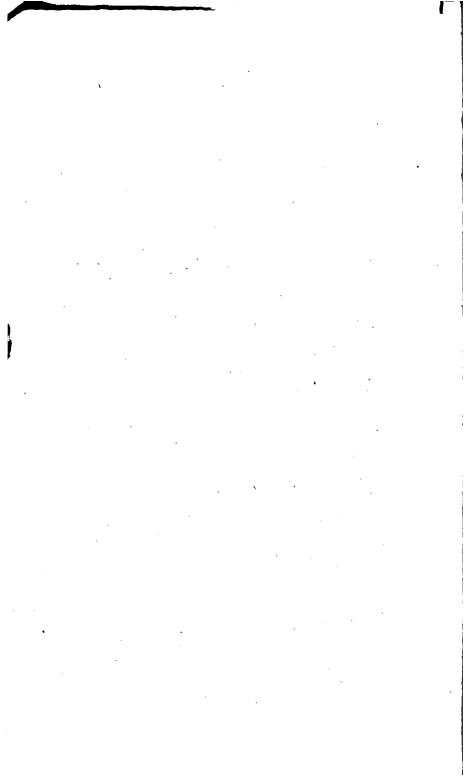
(\*) Letter viii.

but



QUEEN OF BOHEMIA.

Jublished as the Act directs 1. the April, 1787, . by John , Stockdale, Geocadilly .



but to render her more an object of admiration than fhe was before (')."

The King and Queen of Bohemia had eight children (<sup>s</sup>). FREDERICK, the eldeft, was returning with his father from Amfterdam to Utrecht, in a common paffage-boat, when the veffel overfet, in a thick fog, and the prince, clinging to the maft, was entangled in the tackling, half frozen to death, and at length drowned. The King, with fome difficulty, faved his life by fwimming (<sup>h</sup>).

CHARLES LEWIS, eldeft furviving fon of the King of Bohemia, came into England at eighteen years of age, and was honoured with the Garter. Upon the breaking out of the

(<sup>f</sup>) Biog. Hift. of Eng. ut supra, p. 317, 318.

- (\*) Ibid. p. 320.
- (<sup>h</sup>) Ibid. p. 319.

civil

( - xii )

۲

civil war, he left the King at York, and went into Holland. In 1643, he returned again into England; but he had probably adopted fentiments of the conduct of King Charles, and of the opposition to him, very different from those of his brothers. For while they were actively engaged in the royal cause, he joined the two houses at Westminster, and even fat in the affembly of divines. He was reftored to the Lower Palatinate in 1648, upon condition of his quitting all right and title to the Upper. He died on the 16th of May 1685 (<sup>1</sup>).

Prince RUPERT, third fon of the King of Bohemia, by the Princefs Elizabeth, eldeft daughter of King

(<sup>i</sup>) Biog. Hift. Eng. vol. ii. p. 105, vol. iii. p. 4. 5 James James I. had an education, like that of most German princes, especially younger brothers, which qualified him for arms; and those who have been the leaft inclined to favour him, admit, that he was well adapted, both by his natural abilities, and his acquired endowments, to form a great commander (\*). When the civil war commenced, he came and offered his fword, when he was fcarcely of age, to his uncle, King Charles I. Through the whole war he behaved with great intrepidity; and Mr. Granger observes, that " he posseffed, in a high degree, that kind of courage, which is better to attack than defend; and is lefs adapted to. the land fervice than that of the fea,

(\*) Campbell's Lives of the British Admirals, vol. ii. p. 240. edit. 1779.

where

## ( xiv )

where precipitate valour is in its element. He feldom engaged but he gained the advantage, which he generally loft by pufhing it too far. He was better qualified to ftorm a citadel, or even mount a breach, than patiently to fuftain a fiege; and would have furnifhed an excellent hand to a general of a cooler head (<sup>1</sup>)."

In confideration of his fervices, and on account of his affinity to him, King Charles made Prince Rupert a Knight of the Garter; and by his letters patent, bearing date at Oxford, the 19th of January, in the nineteenth year of his reign, made him a free denizen; and, on the 24th of the fame month, advanced

(') Biog. Hift. of England, vol. ii. p. 106.

him

ł

him to the dignity of a peer of England, by the title of Earl of Holderneffe, and Duke of Cumberland ("). When the civil war was over, he went abroad with a pass from the parliament; but when the fleet revolted to the Prince of Wales, he readily went on board it, where he diftinguished himself by the vigour of his counfels. His advice, however, was not followed; but, on the return of the fleet to Holland, the command of it was left to him. He then failed to Ireland, where he endeavoured to fupport the declining royal cause; but he was quickly purfued by the fuperior fleet of the parliament, under Popham and Blake, who, in the winter of the year 1649, blocked

(<sup>m</sup>) Campbell, ut fupra, p. 241.

### him

## ( xvi )

him up in the haven of Kinfale. He escaped, however, by making a bold effort, and pushing through their fleet (\*).

After the Reftoration, Prince Rupert was invited to return to England, and had feveral offices conferred upon him. On the 28th of April, 1662, he was fworn a member of the privy council; and, in December following, he was admitted a Fellow of the Royal Society. In the year 1666, the King entrusted him, in conjunction with the Duke of Albemarle, to command the fleet, when he exhibited all the qualities that are neceffary to conflitute a great admiral. By his happy return to the fleet, on the 3d of June, he wrested

(") Campbell, ut supra, p. 241.

from

# xvii )

from the Dutch the only victory they had the appearance of gaining; and afterwards, on the 24th of the fame month, he beat them effectually, purfued them to their own coaft, and blocked up their harbour (°). Indeed, the great intrepidity which Prince Rupert difplayed, in this naval war, was highly and juftly celebrated in his own time; and in the laft Dutch war, he feemed to retain all the activity and fire of his youth, and beat the enemy in feveral engagements (°).

From this time Prince Rupert led a quiet, and chiefly a retired life, mostly at Windsor-castle, of which he was governor; and he very much employed himself in the prosecution

(°) Campbell, p. 244.

(<sup>b</sup>) Granger, ut fupra, vol. iii. p. 382.

Ь

of

# ( xviii )

of chemical and philosophical experiments, as well as in the practice of mechanic arts, for which he was very famous (\*). He is mentioned by foreign authors with applause for his fkill in painting; and is confidered as the inventor of mezzotinto, of which he is faid to have taken the hint from a foldier fcraping his rufty fufil. The circumstances are thus related. The Prince going out early one morning, observed a centinel at some distance from his post, very bufy doing fomething to his piece. The Prince afked, what he was about ? He replied, that the dew had fallen in the night, had made his fufil rufty, and that he was scraping and cleaning it. The Prince looking at it, was ftruck with fomething like a figure eaten into the barrel, with innumerable little

(<sup>9</sup>) Campbell, p. 248.

holes

holes closed together, like friezed work on gold or filver, part of which the foldier had fcraped away. From this trifling incident Prince Rupert is faid to have conceived mezzotinto. He concluded, that fome contrivance might be found to cover a brass plate with fuch a grained ground of fine prefied holes, which would undoubtedly give an impression all black, and that by fcraping away proper parts, the fmooth fuperficies would leave the reft of the paper white. Communicating his ideas to Wallerant Vaillant, a painter whom he maintained, they made feveral experiments, and at last invented a steel roller, cut with tools to make teeth like a file or rafp, with projecting points, which effectually produced the black grounds; those being scraped away, and diminished at pleasure, b 2

left

left the gradations of light ('). It is faid, that the firft mezzotinto print ever published was executed by his Highness himself. It' may be seen in the first edition of Evelyn's Sculptura; and there is a copy of it in the second edition, printed in 1755.

Prince Rupert alfo delighted in making locks for fire-arms, and was the inventor of a composition, called from him *Prince's Metal*; and in which guns were caft. He communicated to the Royal Society his improvements upon gunpowder, by refining the feveral ingredients, and making it more carefully, by which, as appeared by feveral experiments, its force was augmented, in comparison of ordinary powder, in the proportion of ten to one. He likewife

(') Walpole's Catalogue of Engravers, p. 137, 138.

acquainted

## ( xx )

acquainted them with an engine he had contrived for raifing water; and fent them an inftrument, of which he made ufe, to caft any platform into perfpective, and for which they deputed a felect committee of their members to return him their thanks. He was the inventor of a gun for difcharging feveral bullets with the utmost fpeed and facility; and was the author of fundry other curious inventions ('). He died at his house in Spring-gardens, on the 29th of November, 1682.

( **xx**i ) <sup>(</sup>

The features of Prince Rupert were fomewhat harsh, and his manners and drefs were not thought fufficiently elegant and polite for the court of King Charles the Second. But Mr. Walpole observes, that " if the Prince

(\*) Campbell, 248, 249.

b 3

" was

### ( xxii )

was defective in the transient varnish of a court, he at least was
adorned by the arts with that polish, which alone can make a court
attract the attention of subsequent
ages (')." And Dr. Campbell fays,
that " in respect to his private life
he was so just, so beneficient, so
courteous, that his memory remained dear to all who knew him.
This I fay of my own knowledge,
having often heard old people in
Berkshire speak in raptures of
Prince Rupert (")."

Prince MAURICE, fourth fon of the King of Bohemia, entered into the fervice of King Charles I. about the fame time with his brother. Mr. Granger fays, that "he was not of

(') Catalogue, ut fupra, p. 136.

(") Lives of the Admirals, ut supra, p. 250.

ſo

## xxiii

fo active and fierce a nature as Rupert; but knew better how to purfue any advantages gained over the enemy. He wanted a little of his brother's fire, and Rupert a great deal of his phlegm. He laid fiege to feveral places in the Weft, and took Exeter and Dartmouth. His moft fignal exploit was the victory at Lanfdown (")."

ELIZABETH, eldeft daughter of the King of Bohemia, is observed by Mr-Granger, to have been " one of the most extraordinary women that we read of in history. She corresponded with the celebrated Des Cartes, who was regarded as the Newton of his time, upon the most difficult and abftruse subjects. That philosopher tells her, in the Dedication of his *Principia*, which he addressed to her, that she was the only person he had

(") Biog. Hift. of England, vol. ii. p. 106, 107. b A met met with, who perfectly underftood his works. Christina, Queen of Sweden, from whom she received feveral slights, was extremely envious of her knowledge. William Penn, the famous legislator of Pensylvania, had many conferences with her upon Quakerism, of which she entertained a favourable opinion. He has publiss travels. She is sometimes stiled "the Abbess of Hervorden," a Protestant nunnery in Germany over which she presided (\*)"

iv )

The Princefs LOUISA, fecond daughter to the King of Bohemia, was diftinguished by her uncommon skill in painting. Mr. Granger informs us, that "her paintings are highly efteemed by the curious, not only for their rarity, but their me-

(\*) Ibid. p. 107,

rit;

rit; and are to be feen in foreign cabinets with the works of the greateft mafters. Gerard Honthorft had the honour of inftructing the Queen of Bohemia and her family in the art of painting: of thefe the greateft proficients were Louifa, and the Princefs Sophia, her fifter. In 1664, Louifa turned Roman Catholic, and was made Abbefs of Maubuiffon, at Ponthoife, near Paris. She died in 1709, aged eighty-fix. There is a portrait of her, in a ftraw hat, at Wilton, by Gerard Honthorft (')."

( xxv )

The Princels SOPHIA, third daughter of the King of Bohemia, and mother to George the First, King of Great Britain, is observed by Mr. Granger, to have been "herself mistress of every qualification requisite to adorn a crown (\*)." She died on

> (7) Ibid. p. 108. (2) Id. ibid.

the

# ( xxvi )

the 8th of June, 1714, in the eightyfourth year of her age (\*). It has been faid of these three illustrious fisters, the Princesses Elizabeth, Louisa, and Sophia, that " the first was the most " learned, the second the greatest " artist, and the third the most ac-" complished lady in Europe (b)"

Having given the preceding account of this very diftinguished and illuftrious Family, it may here be fubjoined, that by Prince RUPERT's will, which is dated Nov. 27, 1682, and which is registered in the Prerogative-office, Doctors Commons, after making fome provision for his natural fon DUDLEY BART, and a few other legacies, is the following clause relative to his daughter RUPERTA, and her mother, Mrs. MARGARET HEWES:

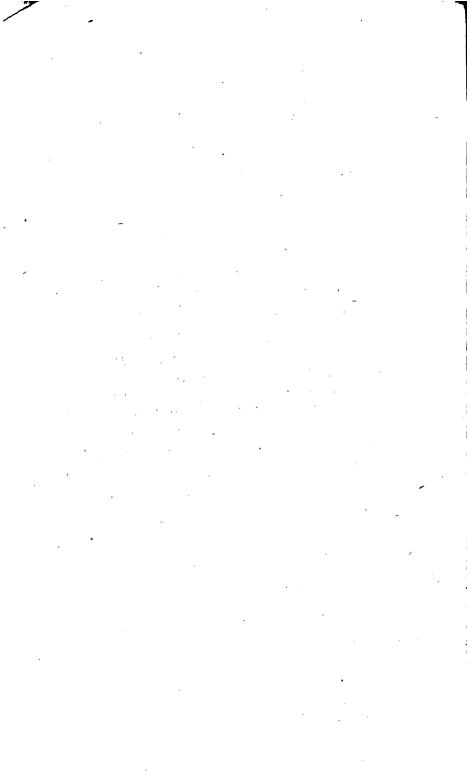
'(\*) Salmon's Chronological Hiftorian, p. 334.
(b) Vid. Granger, ut fupra.

" All



# RUPERTA.

Published as the . let directs, sot for & 1787 , by John Stockdale Disadilly .



# ( xxvii

" All the reft of my goods, chattels, : " jewels, plate, furniture, household " ftuff, pictures, arms, coaches, hor-" fes, ftock in companies, interefts " or shares in patents, to myself, or " in copartnership with others ; and " all other my eftate, rights, proper-" ties, and interests whatsoever, not \* hereby before bequeathed (my juft " debts being paid and fatisfied) I " do hereby give and bequeath unto " William Earl of Craven, in truft " neverthelefs, to and for the ufe and " behoof of the faid Margaret Hewes, \* and of Ruperta, my natural daugh-" ter, begotten on the body of the " faid Margaret Hewes, in equal " moieties. The fame, or fo much " thereof as to the faid Earl of " Craven shall feem convenient, to " be fold and turned into money; " and, at the diferetion of the faid " Earl of Craven, either put out at intereft

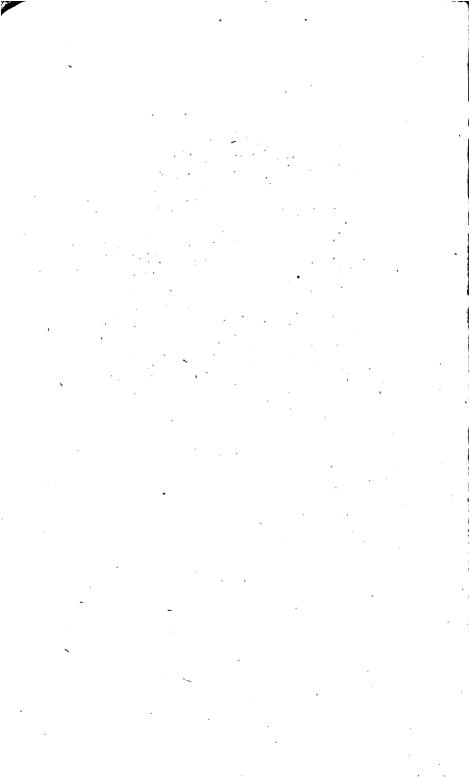
# xxviii )

" interest for their several uses, in " moieties as aforefaid, or otherwife " to be laid out in purchasing of lands and tenements, for the use and bene-" fit of them the faid Margaret Hewes, and Ruperta, my faid daughter, " and their heirs, in moieties as a-" forefaid. And I do hereby de-" fire, charge, and command my " faid daughter, upon my bleffing, " to be dutiful and obedient to her mother, and not to dispose of her-" felf in marriage without her confent, and the advice of the faid " Earl of Craven, if they, or either " of them, shall be then living. And, laftly, I do hereby nominate and " appoint the faid William Earl of " Craven executor of this my laft " will and testament; and do humbly " befeech his Majefty, that he will " be gracioufly pleafed to give his " affistance and direction in what may



#### EMANUEL SCROPE HOWE.

-Lublished as the Art directs, co."March, 1787. by Iohn Stockdale, Giccadilly.



# xxix )

" may be neceffary for the perform-" ance thereof, as there may be oc-" cafion."

Sir George Bromley, in whole poffession are the originals of the letters contained in this collection, is the only fon and heir of Sir George Smith, late of East Stoke, in the county of Nottingham, Bart. deceased, by Mary his wife, daughter and fole heir of William Howe, Esq; some time a major in the army; which William was eldeft fon and heir of Emanuel Scrope Howe, Efq; envoy extraordinary to the most ferene house of Brunfwick Lunenburgh, by Ruperta, his wife, natural daughter of the most illustrious Prince Rupert, Count Palatine of the Rhine, Duke of Bavaria and Cumberland, &c. who was fon of Frederick, King of Bohemia, by Elizabeth, daughter of James the First, King of Great Britain, and brother

( xxx )

brother to the Princess Sophia; from whose marriage with Ernest Augustus, Duke of Brunswick and Lunenburgh, his present Majesty inherits the crown of this kingdom. But Sir George Bromley's descent from Ruperta, the daughter of Prince Rupert, will more distinctly appear from the Genealogical Table that is here annexed : and it was in consequence of this descent, that he became possible of the letters contained in this collection, which have been carefully preferved in his family.

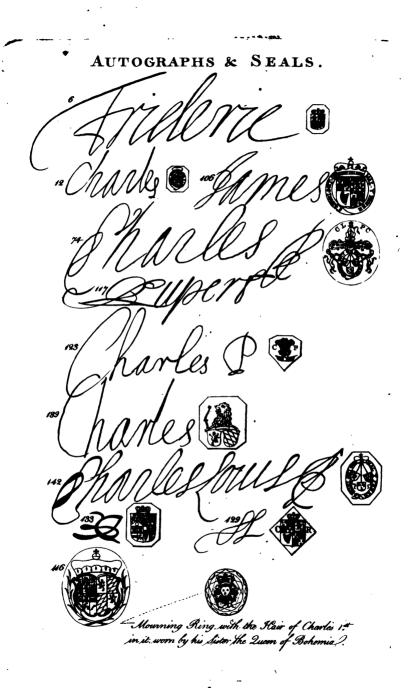
The elegant engravings, with which this work is adorned, are taken from original paintings now in the poffeffion of Sir George Bromley, excepting one of them, which is copied from a painting in one of the royal palaces; and it may be prefumed, from the mafterly manner in which they are executed, that they will be confidered as

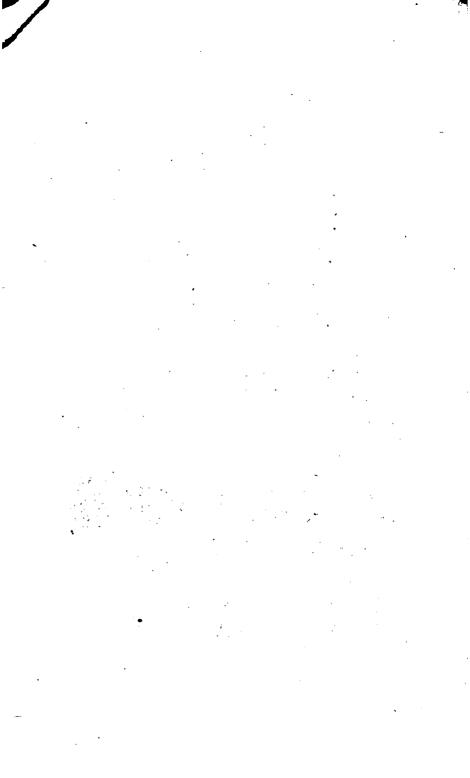
## xxxi )

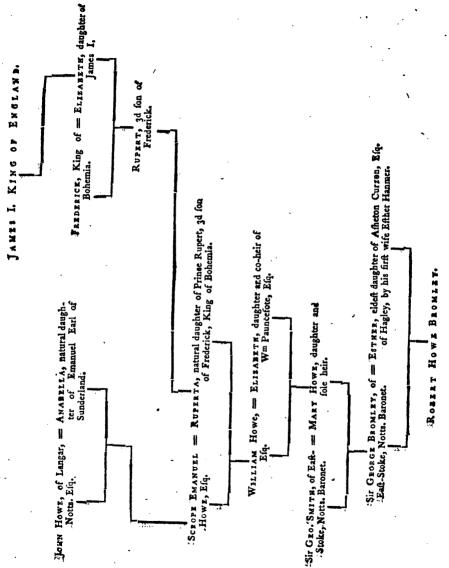
no fmall addition to the value of the volume. An engraving is alfo given of a mourning ring, with the hair of King Charles I. in it, which was worn by his fifter the Queen of Bohemia. This ring is now in the pofferfion of Sir George Bromley.

CON-











( XXXIII ).

# CONTENTS.

LETT	ÈR. I I	ROM W	Hom.	то 🕈	ном.	PA	ge:
, <b>I.</b>	<b>F</b> RE	DERIC	Elector	r Pala	tine,	eleEted	
·	- Ki	ng of B	obemia,	addre	effed	to the	
	· Ek	aress Pa	latine	•	·····	ــَـَـَ	1
. <b>II.</b>	D.	addreff	ed to th	e Quee	n of Bo	be <b>nis</b>	3
III.	$\mathbf{D}^{\bullet}$	à	ťÓ	-	D٩	شنقت	5
IV.	D•	315-44	to	-	<b>D</b> •	<u></u>	7
V.	<b>D</b> •	<b></b>	to ·	شميم •	D•		10
VI.	D•	. <b></b>	to		$\mathbf{D}^{\mathbf{r}}$	<u> </u>	12
• <b>VII.</b>	D•	-	te		D•	-	13
VIII.	۳ <b>D</b> ۰		to		D•	£	15
IX.	D	فلنتد -	to	فنشبت	D.		18
Х.	D	•	to	مغقبه	D <sup>•</sup> .	<u>.</u>	22
XI.	Chatles	Lonis,	Count	Patal	ine, j	lon of	
		eric, to					
•	Bobe			تتنفيه		-	25
XII.	Frederi	c King d	f Bobe	nia, to	the	Queen	
	of B	obemia 🕺		-			26
XIII.	Ď	وكسنفي	to	متنع	D•		28
xiv.	D•	جنت	to	متعق	D•	-	ź1
XV.	D.	 •	to	<b>delever</b>	D•		-
			c			X	VI.

C

# ( xxxiv )

		•	•	
LETTER.	FROM	WHOM.	то whom.	PAGE.
XVI.	Frederic		of Bobemia, to	
		- G	ueen of Bobemia	
XVII.	D•		to — D•	4 <sup>6</sup>
XVIII.	D•		to — D•	- 48
XIX.				
XX.	Frederic	King	of Bobemia, to	D• 51
XXI.	D•		to — D•	- 53
XXII.	Charles 1	Louis, t	o bis Mother the	D* 55
XXIII.	Frederic,		to — D•	- 57
XXIV.	D•		to — .D•	- 60
XXV.	D•	••••••	to — D•	- 62
XXVI.	D•		toD•	- 63
XXVII.	Charles t	be Firfl	, to bis Sifter th	e Dº 67
			Count Palatine,	•
•			be D•	- 68
XXIX.	. <b>D</b> •	<u> </u>	to — D°	- 69
· XXX.	D•		to — D°	72
XXXI.	<b>D•</b>		to — D•	- 74
XXXII.	D•		to D•	- 79
XXXIII.	D•	<b></b> e ·	to — D°	- 80
XXXIV.	<b>D</b> •		to D*	- 82
XXXV.	D•		to — D•	- 85
XXXVI.	<b>D</b> • '		to - De	- 87
XXXVII.	D•		to — D°	·— 91
XXXVIII.	<b>D</b> •	-	to — D•	- 93
XXXIX.		·····	to — D•	- 96
XL.	• .		to D.	
,	•		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	XLJ.

1

XLĮ.

,

ł

# ( XXXV )

ł,

LETTER.	FRO	M WHO	м.	TO W	HOM.	PAGE.	
XLI.	Charles	-		-		•	
	bis N	lotber tb	e Que	en of .	Bobem	<i>ia -</i> 102	
XLII.	D°		to	<b> </b>	D•	<u> </u>	
XLIII.	D•		to <sup>,</sup>		D•	- 107	
XLIV.	$\mathbf{D}^{\bullet}$		to		D•	- 109	
XLV.	$\mathbf{D}^{\bullet}$		to	-	D•	- 110	
XLV!.	D°		, to		D•	- 113	
XLVII.	<b>D</b> •		· to		D°	- 115	
XLVIII.	$\mathbf{D}^{\bullet}$		to		D• ,	- 117	
XLIX.	$\mathbf{D}^{\mathbf{o}}$		to		D°.	- 119	
L.	$\mathbf{D}^{\bullet}$		tó		D°	- 120	
LI.	D•		to	-	$\mathbf{D}^{\bullet}$	- 123	
LII.	$\mathbf{D}^{\bullet}$	-	to		D•	- 125	
LIII.	. <b>D</b> •		to	- 199	D°	- 127	
LIV.	<b>D•</b> -		to		D٥	- 129	
LV.	D°		to		D°	- 13I	
LVI.	D•		to		D°.	- 133	
LVII.	$\mathbf{D}^{\bullet}$		to		<b>D</b> •	- 135	
LVIII.	$\mathbf{D}^{\bullet}$		to	-	D•	- 136	
LIX.		00	to	bis B	rother	- 138	
LX.	Cbarles	Louis,	to <i>bis</i>	Brot	ber P	rince	
	Ruper	rt (in G	erman	)		- 139	
LXI.	D•	to bis	Uncle	Charl	es the	First 141	
LXII.	A Note	of such	Mon	ies as	` W <b>er</b> C	paid	
on the 21st December, 1647, and							
formerly, to Mrs Harrington, by							
	Ord	er from t	be Qu	een of	Boben	<i>ia</i> 142	
		ç	2 <sup>–</sup>	3		LXIII.	

# ( xxxvi )

LETTER.	FROM WHO	ом. То WH	IOM. PAGE
LXIII.	Le P. de R Bobemia	urent to the	Queen of - 144
LXIV.	Charles Loui.	s to —	D° - 146
· LXV.	D•	to —	Dº - 148
LXVI.	D*	to —	D• - 152
LXVII.	D•	to	D° - 155
LXVIII.	The Bobemi	an-25 Noven	aber 1653 157
LXIX.	Charles Loui bemia	s, to the Que	en of Bo- 159
LXX.	Neither figne cember 16	d nor addreffed	
LXXI.	<b>D</b> <sup>o</sup> - <b>D</b> <sup>o</sup>	, <u>.</u>	- 163
	-	- 1 December	165'3 - 165
	•		1653 - 166
		is, to the Que	
ſ <u>x</u> xv.	Signed F.C. Rupert, a	to bis Broth t Vienna	•
LXXVI.	D•	to —	D
LXXVII.	D• -	to	D° — 174
LXXVIII.	Charles Loui bemia	s, to the Que	n of Bo- - 176
LXXIX.	M. Chalenda 1655	de—as Paris,	
LXXX.		to Prince Re	
·		oth April 165	
		emia, to Prim	<del>.</del>
LXXXIII.	-	y Secra to N	

1

( xxxvii )

S,ETTER.	FROM WHOM.   TO WHOM.   Lieut. Col. and Commanding Of ficer at Heuestberg (in German)	-
LXXXIV.	Bn. Pardi, to Prince Rupert (in Italian)	
LXXXV.	Francesco d'Este, to Prince Ruper (in Italian)	t - 193
LXXXVI.	Abrabam Fildelliz, 10 Prince Ru pert, at Heidelberg	- - 194
LXXXVII.	M. de Choquenx, Paris 23d June 1655	- 19б
LXXXVIII.	Queen of Bobemia, Hague 13 Au gust 1655	
LXXXIX.	Charles Louis, to Prince Rupers	-
ХC,	Anonymous, 21ft July 1660, to the	•
XCI.	$D^{\circ} - \frac{14}{32}$ August 1660, to D	
XCII.	D* - 29 September 1660, to D	,
	Dº - 10 November 1660, to D	
XCIV.	Dº - 29 December 1660, to D	· 217
xcv.	$D^{\bullet} \rightarrow 4 May 1661$ , to D	° 219
¦¥ÇVI.	Elector Palatine, to the Queen of Bohemia, in Vindication of him- felf, concerning fending for the Stuffs	-
XCVII.	M. Calandar, to the Queen of Bo-	•
¥ÇvIII.	Palatine Princess, Grand-daughter of James the First, who was married to the Duke of Ha-	- -

nover

# ( xxxviii )

LETTER.	FROM WHOM.   TO WHOM.   PAGE	Β.
	nover, addreffed to ber Majesty the Queen of Bohemia — 22	26
XCIX.	Anonymous, 12 January 1661, to the Queen of Bohemia - 22	28
<b>C</b> .	Anonymous, 14 January 1661, to Dº 23	0
CI.	Anonymous, 26 January 1661, to Dº 23	3
CII.		-
CIJI.	G. R. J. V to D <sup>•</sup> 23	
	Anonymous, 6th November 1662 to Dº 24	
	Gf. Kaplin de Sulewib to D° 24	· •
	James Duke of York, to bis Coulin	•
	Prince Rupert — 24	.6
CVII.	D• to D• 24	.8
CVIII.	D• to D• 24	9
CIX.	-	-
CX.	Anonymous, 22d March 1664, to	
	Prince Rupert 25	2
CXI.	D° 20 May 1665, to D° - 25	
CXII.	James Duke of York, to the Com-	
• .	missary of the Navy 25	6
CXIII.	A Copy of two Letters, one to the	
	King of France, and the other to the Count Mansfeld, addressed to	
• •	the Queen of Bohemia 25	7
cxiv.	Charles the First, to Prince Rupert,	
	but it is neither figned nor ad-	
	dressed (in French) — 25	9
CXV.	D• - D• - 26	r
CXVI.	The Duchefs of Hanover to the Queen	•
•	of Bohemia, not figned (in French) 26	
	CXVII	e

.

# ( xxxix )

LETTER.	FROM	WHOM.	То	WHOM.	PAGE.
CXVII.	Not fign	ed or add	lreffed	-	- 265
	Prince K	Rupert, n	o Addr	efs —	- 266
CXVIII.	Sir F. F	Richaunt	to Prin	ice Ruper	1 267
				-	- 268
CXX.	<b>D</b> •	;	ot a	ddreffed ·	- 270
CXXI.	Anonymo				
	dress	•		:	- 270
CXXII.	A true				
	Feats,	Jefts, an	id Prov	veffes, of	the
	Lounic Amba	fs of L Jadrefs to	coenjiei 1 her M	n, preses Taielty. du	naca rine
	ber St.	ay at Bre	da da		27 I
CXXIIL					
•	Ruper			•	- 277
CXXIV.	Charles I	be First,	to bis	Nepbew,	D* 278
CXXV.	D•		to		D* 279
CXXVI.			to		D• 280
CXXVII.				o bis Co	•
~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~		Rupert			281
CXXVIII.	•		•••	- D•	- 282
CXXIX.					
OVVV		ufin Prin	-		- 283
CXXX.	N.S.			, IVLATUD /	- 285
CXXXI.	<b>D</b> •			rince Ru	-
CXXXII.	D°	to	D•	D•	
CXXXIII.	D•	to	D•		- 292
CXXXIV.	-				
CXXXV.				Doormi D•	
CXXXVI.		•		D' D'	- 297
VAAA ( 1.	S I TIME L	iemor, LO			— 299 XXVII.
	3				

## ( 🖈 )

LETTER. | FROM WHOM. | TO WHOM. | PAGE. CXXXVII. Charles Louis, to the Queen of Bo-

	bemia					- 302
CXXXVIII.	<b>D</b> <sup>*.</sup>		to	-	D	- 303
· CXXXIX.	D•		ťo		<b>D</b> •	- 310
CXL.	D•		<b>to</b>	, <sup>1</sup>	D°	— 31 r
CXLI.	Ð٩		to	-	D•	- 313
CXLII.	D•		to	Prin	ce Ra	pert 314
CXLIII.	Prince	Rupert,	no .	Àðdre	ß	316
ĊXLIV.	M. de I	Lifle, no.	Add	refs (i	n Fre	ncb) 318
XII.	Charles Bobe	Lonis, mia	to 	the _	Queen —	<i>n of</i> - 319

### LETTER

## LETTER I.

#### A Madame Madame l'Electrice Palatine.

MADAME,

E Comte de Linange m'a enfin apporté ▲ votre chere lettre; il s'etoit arrêté en chemin auprès du Comte Graf, & aussi à Sultzbach; je le trouve autant aveugle qu'il a jamais été. Je suis arrivé hier ici, où j'ai trouvé le Duc de Weimar, qui a été auprès de moi à Heidelberg : il ne fe porte plus à l'Italienne, mais est fort proprement habillé : je l'ai trouvé fort à mon gré. Il est parti ce foir; mais il me reviendra trouver bientôt, & veut entretenir une compagnie de cent chevaux à fes dépens. Je n'ai pas encore vu la Princeffe d'Anhalt, car elle loge avec tous fes enfans auprès de la Comtesse d'Ortenburg; & auffi elle commence à se porter mal: je pense qu'elle accouchera bientôt. Nous faisons la cêne. R

cêne ici Dimanche qui vient. Je n'ai rien eu de Bohême cette femaine; mais il y a apparence, qu'en la place que Ferdinand acquerra une couronne à Francfort, il en pourroit bien perdre deux: Dieu lui en fasse la grace! C'est un prince fort heureux, car il a le bonheur d'etre haï de tout le monde. Croyez, mon cher cœur, que je me souhaite bien auprès de vous, & me tarde d'avoir ce bonheur : cependant je vous supplie de me toujours aimer, & croire que l'êtes uniquement de moi comme de celui qui sera jusqu'au tombeau, de toute son affection,

#### Madame,

Votre très-fidele ami,

& très-affectionné serviteur,

FRIDERIC.

D'Amberg, ee 13 Aout 1619.

## LETTER

[ 3 ]

## LETTER II.

#### A la Reine de Bobéme.

MADAMË,

TETTE-CI est pour vous dire mon heu-✓ reuse arrivée en ce lieu. Le Prince d'Anhalt est demeuré en arriere hier, à cause des goutes qu'il a à tous les deux pieds: je pense qu'il ne viendra que demain ici, & à grand'peine pourra-t'il venir à Nuremberg, où j'espere d'arriver demain : le Landgrave Morice, M. d'Anfpach, & Duc de Wirtemberg y sont déjà. Le baptême se fera dans une heure ou deux. Je n'ai pas encore vu la Princeffe d'Anhalt. Je vous supplie de m'envoyer, par quelque homme exprès en poste, & bien empaqueté dans une boite de fer-blanc ou de bois, l'obligation que les Etats m'ont donné pour l'argent que je leur ai prêté, avec quelques écrits y joints. Je ne fais fi vous le pourrez trouver : il me femble que je l'ai mis en la boîte d'or avec l'obligation que les Etats ont donnée au petit, laquelle est auprès de la vaisselle d'or. Vous retiendrez la boîte d'or,

comme

comme auffi l'obligation qui concerne le petit. J'ai eu hier des lettres de Madame ma mere, qui vous baise humblement les mains. Je vous envoie ci-joint une lettre de ma sœur la Marquise. Je hâterai mon retour autant qu'il me sera possible. Je vous écrirai plus amplement de Nuremberg, & finirai pour ce coup, mais jamais d'être,

Mon cher unique cœur,

Votre très-fidele ami,

& très-affectionné serviteur, FRIDERIC.

Je vous prie de me recommander à mon frere, & de baiser le petit de ma part.

D'Amberg, ce 8 Novembre 1619.

#### LETTER

## [5]

#### LETTER III.

#### A la Reine de Bohême.

MADAME,

'AI eu le contentement aujourd'hui de recevoir deux de vos cheres lettres, l'une par la poste, & l'autre par cadet : j'espere qu'aurez reçue les miennes. Je ne fais fi ledit cadet voudra me mener une compagnie aux mêmes conditions que les autres. Pour Vilebon, il parle de 600 chevaux: je n'en ai pas grande envie, car il est fort grand papiste, & plus courtisan que foldat. Pour Franteret, je fuis bien content de lui donner l'épée à mon retour, & remets entiérement à ce que trouverez bon pour le fils de Dupont; ou fi peut-être vous aimeriez mieux le petit Anglois, ou Villars. Je m'ai enfin réfolu de faire venir les chiens de chasse: à cette fin j'ai fait faire une lettre au Duc de Deux-Ponts, laquelle il vous plaira envoyer par Henryken à Heidelberg. J'espere qu'avant mon retour il les pourra mener à Prague. Je m'ai arrêté ici deux jours, parceque les Ambassadeurs de Moravie n'étoient B 3

# [ 6 ]

toient encore arrivés. Je leur ai donné audience ce matin : ils me témoignent beaucoup d'affection. Demain je pars d'ici, & ferai, s'il plaît à Dieu, Lundi en la maison du Baron de Leib, & le Mardi à Brin. Le pauvre Quinsky est mort. Le Comte de Holoch a été hier auprès de moi. Bethlehem Gabor n'est encore élu ni couronné: il est parti de Presbourg à cause de la peste. Mon oreille ne me fait plus de mal; j'espere qu'elle sera bientôt du tout guérie. Je vous supplie de croire, que je vous aime toujours parfaitement, & que je ne serai jamais autre que,

> Mon très-cher & unique cœur, Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné ferviteur, FRIDERIC,

De Polnace, 1 de Fevrier 1629,

#### LETTER

## [7]

#### LETTER IV.

#### A la Reine de Bobême.

MADAME.

**DETTE-CI est** pour vous dire que hier au soir je suis parti d'ici avec la plupart de notre cavalerie, en intention de furprendre le quartier du Duc de Baviere; mais la nuit étant fort obscure, & les passages fort difficiles & étroits, nous avons employé toute la nuit à marcher une lieue; & n'y euffions pu arriver que bien au jour, ainfi fommes retournés fans rien effectuer. Du depuis nous avons été avertis que le Duc de Baviere & Comte de Bucquoy ont été en bataille toute la nuit pour nous attendre : de-là on peut juger que nous n'avons faute de traîtres. Aujourd'hui l'armée de l'ennemi est partie, on ne fait encore vers où : fi-tôt qu'en faurons certitude, nous le fuivrons de près, ne desirant rien tant que d'avoir une bonne occasion de combattre avec lui. Les Hongrois ont défait hier 60 cavaliers, & ont eu force bons chevaux; aujourd'hui ils ont pris force chariots de provisions gu'on lui menoit : ainfi, tous les jours nous avons

avons des prisonniers. J'avois envoyé Slamersdorf vers le Duc de Baviere, pour le saluer, & lui offrir une entrevue; mais il s'en est excusé, & déclare que l'Empereur etoit réfolu de ne quitter le royaume. Sur ce je lui ai répondu que, fi on perfistoit sur ces extrémités, il n'étoit besoin de conférence. Tout à cette heure je reçois nouvelle qu'il est à une demi-lieue en la Bilfen. J'ai eu aujourd'hui deux de vos lettres : je vous supplie de n'être mélancolique, & de vous affurer qu'êtes toujours parfaitement aimée de moi. Je suis bien aise que les Ambassadeurs n'ont point déconfeillé de se battre avec Spinola, pourvu que cela se trouve, cela est bon. Je n'ai encore reçu nulle nouvelle de Heidelberg; il me tarde bien d'en avoir. Je ferois volontiers défrayer les Ambassadeurs, si j'en avois les moyens; mais ayant des dépenses exceffives fur les bras, n'étant sur le lieu, & ne sachant combien ils y demeureront, cela me doit bien excuser: mais je crois que ne feriez mal de les faire dîner par fois avec vous, fi le trouvez à propos. Je crois que le Burckgrave fera bien affligé de la mort de sa fille. C'est bien une grande folie de parer tant un corps mort: pour moi, je ne desirerois qu'un linceul.

ceul. J'espere que Dieu nous conservera encore long-tems ensemble : mais pour Dieu ayez égard à votre santé, sinon pour l'amour de vous, pour le moins pour l'amour de moi, de nos chers ensans, & de votre chere petite créature; & ne donnez lieu à la mélancolie. Je me souhaite bien auprès de vous : mais ma vocation me portant ici, j'espere que ne croirez que je vous aime moins pour cela; car je serai jusqu'au tombeau,

> Madame, Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné ferviteur, FRIDERIC.

De Rochefance, ce  $\frac{12}{22}$  Octobre 1620.

٩

Je vous prie de faire mes recommandations à Meffieurs les Ambaffadeurs, & leur dire que, je fuis bien aife de leur arrivée; qu'il n'y a perfonne qui defire plus la paix que moi, pourvu qu'elle foit honorable à leur maître & à moi : mais de quitter le royaume, cela ne le peut être ni à l'un ni à l'autre.

#### LETTER

'n

## [ 10 ]

## LETTER V.

Reine de Bohême.

MADAME,

.

E vous écrivis hier deux lettres : croyez que ce que je vous ai mandé procede d'une parfaite amitié. Dieu veuille qu'il ne foit besoin que vous partiez de Prague! Toujours en ne peut faillir de s'y preparer; car autrement, si la nécessité le requéroit, tout iroit en trop grande confusion. Quand je recevrai de vos lettres, par lesquelles je pourrai voir qu'avez pris réfolution de vous foumettre de tout & en tout à ce que sera la volonté de Dieu, fans impatience, croyez que cela me rejouira fort : certes, fi je ne le fesois, je succomberois sous les afflictions que Dieu m'envoit. Mandez moi donc librement votre avis. fi ne croyez vous-même être plus à-propos que partiez de Prague avec bon ordre, que d'attendre que l'ennemi en vienne plus près, ce qui alors ressemblera plutôt à une fuite. Nous fommes encore fort près de l'ennemi: il a fort tiré avec ses canons hier; aujourd'hui il

il est encore fort coy. Je vous prie, ne vous
affligez pas, & croyez que je ne desire de vous forcer de partir; mais je vous en dis mon opinion, & croyez que je suis toute ma vie,

Mon cher unique cœur,

Votre très-fidele ami,

& très-affectionné ferviteur,

FRIDERIC.

De Rackonitz, ce 1 de Novembre 1620.

> Je vous envoie ci-joint une lettre que le Duc de Baviere écrit à fa femme; je m'affure qu'en rirez : j'ai eu force lettres interceptées, par où l'on voit que leur intention est fur Prague.

### LETTER

# [ 12 ]

# LETTER VI.

A la Reine de Bohême.

MADAME,

J'AI reçu ce matin à mon lever votre chere lettre de Francfort: je loue Dieu de vous y favoir heureufement arrivée: je le prierai toujours fort diligemment pour votre profpérité. Il me tardera d'entendre la refolution des Confeillers de Berlin, qui font bien indifcrets. Vous ne fauriez être nulle part mieux qu'à Custrin. Certes je me souhaite bien auprès de vous! Je vous ai écrit hier au soir une assez grande lettre, par où je vous mande tout ce que je sais de nouveau. Je n'ai trouvé auprès de votre lettre celle que ma sœur m'écrit: je crois qu'aurez oublié à la mettre au paquet. Aimez moi toujours, & me croyez jusqu'au tombeau,

# Madame,

Votre très-fidele ami,

& affectionné ferviteur,

FRIDERIC.

De Breslau, T Decembre 1620.

LETTER

# [ 13 ]

# LETTER VII.

### A la Reine de Bobême.

MADAME.

E ne vous faurois bien dire le contentement que m'a apporté votre chere lettre du 17 de ce mois, laquelle m'a été remise hier, car j'avois été quelque tems fans en recevoir: aujourd'hui j'ai reçu une autre du 7. Je fuis bien aise qu'avez reçu les miennes : je ne puis favoir où ils ont été fi long-tems en chemin. Certes mes penfées font bien continuellement à vous, où je me souhaite bien passionnément. Il me tardera bien de vous favoir arrivée à Wolfenbuttel. Si les Etats envoyent du convoi, il ne faut pas le laisser attendre, mais vous en servir sans m'attendre; car je ne pourrai être au pays de Brunfwick que dans huit ou dix jours; de quoi il ne faut pourtant parler : & pourvu que je puisse favoir le chemin que vous prendrez, je vous pourrai peutêtre joindre avant que passiez le Weser. Mandez moi les gîtes que prendrez depuis Wolfenbuttel. Je n'ai encore réponse du Prince Maurice. J'aurai le contentement de voir

2

voir demain le Roi de Danemarck à Segensberg: je me l'eftime pour un fingulier bonheur. Je fuis bien aise que M. Vilars est parti content de moi. Je lui eusse volontiers donné quelque souvenance, mais je n'ai rien pu recouvrer. Je l'ai trouvé fort honnête homme. Schonberg est revenu d'Angleterre. Le Roi m'a écrit une fort bonne lettre, & à vous aussi: je ne les ai ofé fier à la poste; je la vous envoyerai fi-tôt que je pourrai avoir fure commodité. Vous avez fort bien répondu au Roi fur celle qu'il vous a écrit en Anglois. J'ouïrai fort volontiers les propositions que vous a fait l'Ambasfadeur. C'est bien un beau nouvel an que vous donne le Roi; vous en aurez bien affaire. Je ne m'arrêterai pas long-tems à Segenberg; ie me souhaite bien fort le bonheur d'être auprès de vous; il me semble qu'il y a déjà des années que je ne vous ai vue. Je fais demain la fin aux visites Allemandes. Je vous ai déjà mandé que l'Empereur m'a mis au ban. Je finis, demeurant jusqu'au tombeau,

Mon cher unique cœur,

Votre fidele ami,

& très-affectionné serviteur, FRIDERIC.

Lubeck, ce  $\frac{27}{5. V}$ . Fevrier 1621.

# LETTER

# [ 15 ]

### LETTER VIII.

### A la Reine de Bohême.

### MADAME,

'AI reçu hier par la voie de Liege votre lettre du 3 de ce mois: par la vois de Paris je n'ai rien reçu; auffi n'avons nous depuis quelque tems rien de-là, «ant les chemins font mal-furs. Je m'étonne que n'avez encore reçu toutes mes lettres : je vous ai écrit. devant celle que vous a apporté le messager du P. d'Orange trois, dont deux font allées par Bruxelles, & une par un messager qui a ramené la fille du Col. Henderfum, & depuis quatre autres. Je vous eusse volontiers écrit plus fouvent, mais je n'en ai pu trouver de commodité; la derniere a été par Dolbier, qui vous dira l'état où il m'a laissé. Je vous fuis bien obligé du soin qu'avez de moi. J'ai fort bien reçu les 3000 florins; mais il fait fi cher vivre ici, & me viennent tant d'extraordinaires a déffécher, les gens qui m'ont fuivi en l'armée, dont je me défais autant que je puis : après je suis tourmenté des gens qui me viennent trouver, comme le Landchaupman de Moravie, 10

[ 16 ]

Moravie, à qui on a pris tout fon argent à Mouson. Il m'a fallu encore payer pour lui ce qu'il avoit dépendu là, & je n'en serai quitte à 500 fl. Si vous me pouviez encore envoyer 4 ou ç mille florins, j'en aurai grand besoin : j'ai déja dépendu ici presque autant 5000. Si je puis une fois me defaire de mes chevaux, dont j'en ai encore beaucoup, j'espere d'être meilleur ménager. Je crains tant de vous incommoder. Je crois que le meilleur feroit de faire le change vers Paris; car j'aurois de l'avantage à la monnoie, & le pourrois bien retirer de-là ici avec avantage. Croyez, mon cher cœur, que je me souhaite bien auprès de vous. Je vous ai déjà mandé ce qui m'en retient : plut à Dieu qu'euffions un petit coin au monde pour y vivre contents ensemble, c'eft tout le bonheur que je me souhaite. Mais la demeure de la Haye ne m'agrée guére. Puifque 131 [l'infante] témoigne tant d'affection à 122 [la Reine de Bohême] que de la defirer auprès d'elle, je ne fais s'il feroit hors de propos qu'elle lui écrivît touchant la confervation de son douaire, & principalement de 161 [Frankendal] qu'on dit être afliégé. Le traité de Bruxelles a le même effet que celui de Mr. Rigby a Vienne: l'un nous a fait perdre le Haut,

7

# [ 17 ]

Haut, & l'autre le Bas Palatinat. Dieu veuille que le Roi prenne une fois de bonnes réfolutions! W à c k Je crois fort bien ce qu'écrit 35, 64, 17, 24. Le Duc de Deux-Ponts est encore sain & sauf à Deux-Ponts: Dieu sait combien cela durera. La Duchesse de Lansperg est accouchée d'un fils. Si j'eusse plutôt su le partement du coche de Liege, je vous aurois fait cette-ci plus longue: ce sera pour la premiere commodité. Cependant je vous supplie de croire, que je vous aimerai jusqu'au tombeau parfaitement, comme étant,

### Madame,

Votre très-fidele amí, & très-affectionné serviteur, FRIDERIC.

Je vous prie de faire mes excuses à Mr. l'Ambaffadeur, que je ne lui écris pour ce coup : c'est le subit partement du coche, & le dîné sur la table, qui m'en empêche: ce sera par la premiere commodité. Je n'ai point reçu les autres lettres dont il fait mention.

De Sedance, 38 Aoust 1622;

C

LETTER

ŝ.

# [ 18 ]

### LETTER IX.

### A la Reine de Bohême.

MADAME,

T'AI reçu hier, par la voie de Bruxelles, trois de vos tant cheres lettres du 13, 2, & 12 Septembre, par lesquelles j'ai vu avec beaucoup de contentement l'amitié que me portez: c'est. bien l'unique bonheur qui me reste d'être aimé de vous; cela est aussi la plus grande consolation que j'ai en toutes mes afflictions, qui ne sont à exprimer. Voilà la fin du traité de Bruxelles, que la prise de Heidelberg: cependant on a amusé le Roi tout l'été, & semble à cette heure en l'état de ne nous pouvoir aider quand il voudra. Ils sont fi effrontés de propofer à Bruxelles la démolition de Manheim, & de nous donner que les baillages de Heidelberg, Gemerfum, Neustadt. Dieu fait ce que le Roi en dira! On continue encore en Angleterre à faire distinction entre l'Empereur & le Roi d'Espagne; & cependant l'un & l'autre me prennent tout, & femble qu'ils ayent partagé le Palatinat. Voilà mon pauvre Heidelberg pris! On y a exercé toutes fortes de cruautés.

nutés, pillé toute la ville, allumé tout le fauxbourg qui étoit le plus beau du dit lieu. Pauvre Mr. Herbert y a été tué. Plût à Dieu que tous ceux qui y sont étés me fussent étés fi fideles que lui, ce malheur ne fut arrivé. Dieu nous visite bien rigoureusement : de voir la mifére de ces pauvres gens, cela m'afflige bien. On dit que Manheim est affiégé: je crains qu'on traitera fi long-tems en Angleterre, jusqu'à ce qu'il soit aussi perdu. Si je le perds, j'en aurai une bonne partie de l'obligation à 149, duquel je ne suis trop satisfait. Je vous en dirai force particularités quand j'aurai le bonheur de vous revoir; ce que je souhaite avec autant de passion, & plus que ne le pouvez defirer. Me semble avoir été quelques années fans voir ce que j'aime le plus en ce monde; d'où autrement, certes, je me retirerois plus volontiers que d'y vivre; car je pourrois mieux fervir à mon Dieu, aurois l'esprit plus content en le plus petit coin du monde, que le plus grand monarque au plus grand palais: & certes, fi je fuivois mon humeur, je m'en retirerois de tout, & laisserois faire le Roi d'Angleterre, pour le bien de ses enfans, ce qu'il leur croiroit utile. Mais l'amitié que me témoignez me fait changer d'opinion, & me fait fouhaiter C 2 ÷.

souhaiter de vous revoir; à quoi ne me reste autre obstacle que le desir du Roi que je m'arrête ici, lequel, je veux espérer, me permettra bientôt d'en partir. A quoi, pour n'avoir après d'empêchement, je pense faire partir dans peu de jours mon train & équipage, ni n'est guère grand. Vous m'assurez fort que je ne serai le bien-venu. C'est une misere de vivre parmi une belle populace: mais patience. Je fuis auffi fort aife, que me promettez que je ne serai importuné pour les dettes; car je ferois fort marri de prendre mon logis dans la porte de la Haye. J'espere qu'aurez reçue ma lettre que je vous écrivis Dimanche passé fur la prife de Heidelberg. Je fais tout ce que je puis pour me divertir d'y penser, car c'est une plaie bien sensible. Je me réjouis que le Duc Chriftian fe remet : car certes j'aimerois mieux perdre un bras qu'il mourût; car nous lui fommes extrêmement obligés, & Dieu fait que je l'aime comme mon frere. Si le Duc de Weimar échappe avec 500 r. il sera bien-heureux. Je crois que le Colonel Brock quittera fort mal-volontiers fon regiment; il y a pourtant bien besoin de réformation. J'ai fort bien reçu la lettre de change: je vous en suis fort obligé. J'ai envoyé Dupont pour recevoir l'ar-

- 5

gent:

gent : j'espere qu'il retournera sur le commencement de l'autre semaine. Pour l'offre de 149, j'y penferai bien quatre fois avant que l'accepter. Pour 185 de 136, elle ne peut qu'être bonne. Je suis marri que notre aîné & son précepteur s'accordent fi mal: Dieu veuille qu'on puisse changer en mieux! L'Ambaffadeur m'en écrit: il me mande de Sladius, qu'il a fait venir d'Amsterdam. Si l'on essayoit quelque tems, pour voir comme il profiteroit avec lui. Je fuis obligé à l'Ambassadeur du soin qu'il en a, & de Il me donne une bonne réprinous tous. mande en sa lettre; mais je crois que, s'il étoit en ma place, il seroit d'autre opinion. Le petit Rupert est fort savant d'entendre tant de langages. Le Comte de Manffeldt a donné fix pieces de canon, qui sont à moi, & qu'il a laissé ici, au Roi de France, auquel j'ai écrit la lettre dont je vous envoie copie, & aussi à lui. C'est une grande effronterie : cependant, cela me pourroit apporter préjudice : je ne fais comme cela se raccommodera. Tournon eft fon ambassadeur, par lequel il fait tous les mauvais offices qu'il peut à Mr. de Bouillon : c'est un étrange compere. Je fuis bien aise qu'il a encore tant de troupes sur pied. Vous ne ma mandez point que charge qu'il a, & fi le Duc Chriftian C 3 ¥.,

Chriftian est sous son commandement. Continuez toujours à aimer votre pauvre Celadon, & assurez vous que ses pensées sont continuelles à son astre, & qu'il est jusqu'au tombeau,

Votre très-fidele ami,

& très-affectionné serviteur,

FRIDERIC,

De la Haye, ce <sup>20</sup>/<sub>35</sub> Septembre 1622.

# LETTER X,

A la Reine de Bohême,

#### MADAME,

J E suis arrivé hier entre une & deux heures à Crevecœur: j'ai trouvé le Prince d'Orange & le Comte Erness, qui s'en alloient vers Enghien pour y faire quelques ouvrages. Mr, Veer & Mr. Cecil m'ont accompagné jusqu'à mon logis. J'ai vu tous les forts & ouvrages qui sont depuis ledit lieu jusqu'ici. Vers le soir j'ai été à la parade des Anglois, deux des des compagnies de Mr. Veer & une de Mr. Cecil allant aux approches. Le logis du Prince étant tout contre j'y allai, où je le rencontrai, il me fit l'honneur de me reconduire en mon logis. Ce matin je fus avec Mr. Veer & Mr. Harwoot aux approches des Anglois, où ils font une galerie pour passer la contrescarpe du petit fort; & aj dîné avec le Prince, où Mr. de Courtomer est arrivé. Son fils avoit fait appeller Mr. Detiot, mais ils ont été arrêtés. Hier fur les onze heures du soir le feu's'est mis au quartier de Mr. Cecil; ça été un très-grand feu, & presque toutes les huttes de son régiment font brûlées. Le Comte de Bergues loge avec son armée à Loin & à Geprang, qui est à trois heures d'ici: j'espere qu'il n'aura le moyen de secourir la ville, encore qu'il fasse force rodomontades. Ce sont de très-grands ouvrages que le Prince a fait pour fortifier le camp. Demain j'irai voir les ouvrages du Comte Ernest, & ce soir les approches des François. Ceux de la ville & des forts tirent fort peu. Je vous envoie ci-joint ce que Nederfol m'écrit: il femble qu'il est mal-content qu'on ne lui a fait favoir ce que Mr. Vanne a fait ici. Quand vous l'aurez lu, vous me le C 4 pourrez

•

pourrez renvoyer par la premiere commodité. Hier fut tué aux approches des Anglois un des meilleurs ingénieurs, Omkais; & il y en a deux de bleffés. J'ai fujet de me louer de l'honneur que tous ceux de votre nation me font, principalement du bon Mr. Veer & Colonel Harwoot. Mr. de Bouillon m'a conduit depuis fon quartier jusqu'à mon logis, où a auffi été Mr. de Candale, & presque tous les officiers de toute nation. C'est tout ce que je vous puis mander de ce qui se passe ici. Vous pouvez être affurée, qu'en tout lieu où je serai, vous serez toujours parfaitement aimée de celui qui sera pour toute sa vie,

> Mon cher cœur, Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné ferviteur, FRIDERIÇ, levant Bois le Duc.

Du Camp devant Bois le Duc, ce 16 de Juin 1626,

### LETTER

# [ 25 ]

# LETTER XI.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

**CIR** William Haward is fo lately arrived. D that I had not time to perfuade him to return to England, because this fellow maketh fuch hafte to the Hague. Charles Morgan is hurt, but very flight; fo that it doth not hinder him from going abroad. I fhall not forget to make Captain Cave prefs the meeting at Hamburgh, in England. There was not much material in his first relation : but it was to by want of his cyphers: the next, I hope, will be of more importance, My brothers both do behave themselves very well, for what I can fee, and I hear nothing to the contrary. My brother Rupert needs one to look to his bufinefs. If your Majefty be informed by them that know what it is to be boneste bomme, that Frederic Paul will be fit for it: he must not be neglected, or else we shall be troubled with such another as as Roth is; for pedants recommend that which is moft

most like themselves. A filtie likewise hath made me keep my chamber this four or five days; so that I have not yet seen the approaches; but this day I will take leave to do it, if the doctor which your Majesty hath christened do not stop me. So I rest

Your Majesty's

Most humble and obedient

fon and fervant,

This 13 Aug. 1627.

### LETTER XII.

A la Reine de Bohême.

**Мадаме,** ....

J E vous ai écrit hier & avant-hier; celle-ci est pour vous dire, que le Comte de Berg est venu ce matin avec toute son armée vers nos retranchemens; mais il n'en a approché de guère plus près que de la portée du canon, dont on l'a sort salué. Il a donné l'alarme en tous les quartiers. Il me semble que son intention intention a été de tâcher de mettre quelques gens dans la ville; mais il n'a trouvé le moyen. Le pauvre Mr. de Move a été tué en une escarmouche, & encore deux gentilshommes François dont je ne fais le nom : je le regrette fort. Ledit Comte s'est retiré d'ici vers son quartier, & je ne viens que revenir, ayant veillé toute la nuit. Je vous baise les cheres mains & la bouche par imagination, & fuis toute ma vie,

Madame,

Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné serviteur.

FRIDERIÇ.

Du Camp, re <u>4</u> de Juillet 1629, St. N

### LETTER

# [ 28 ]

# LETTER XIII.

### A la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

r E vous ai écrit devant mon partement de Francfort. Je fuis arrivé Mardi à Oppenheim, qui ne resemble guère à ce que l'avez vu; la maison toute ruinée, la moitié de la ville brulée. Mercredi j'arrivai ici. Là où nous avons logé cela est encore assez bien entretenu : mais le bâtiment vis-à-vis n'a ni portes ni fenêtres, ni poesles, & pas une serrure en toute la maison; mais cela seroit aisé à raccommoder. J'avois cru que les Espagnols avoient fortifié quelque chose; mais je ne trouve pas qu'on puisse être seulement assuré de surprise; & Franckendal n'est qu'à quatre lieues d'ici; c'est pourquoi j'ai cru qu'il falloit jouer au plus fur, & suis résolu d'aller demeurer quelque tems à Mayence, où le Rhingrave & les gens du Roi m'ont octroyé de loger au chateau: il y fait plus plaisant qu'ici, & j'aurai plus fouvent de vos lettres; je n'en ai point reçu la semaine passée. Je vais voir demain mon frere:

frere; de-là j'irai à Deux-Ponts, & retournerai par Mesenum : j'espere pouvoir être Lundi de retour à Mayence. J'ai été une fois à la chasse avec des levriers : croyez que je vous ai bien souhaitée auprès de moi avec les chiens courans : j'ai pris deux lievres. Je vous envoie ci-joint ce que 124 [Roi de Suede] 's'est Il femble qu'il veut tenir 121 [Roi déclaré. de Bohême] aussi bas qu'il pourra; tant pour 249, que parce qu'il voit qu'il est aimé en 114; mais il ne pourra que ce que Dieu lui permettra. J'espere que 238 [le Duc Hamelton] fera bientôt en 155 [Angleterre], & qu'il fera de bons offices à 121 [Roi de Bohême] qui n'a nulle nouvelle de 170 [Jaques Premier, Roi d'Angleterre] depuis qu'il est parti de Nuremberg, encore qu'il lui avoit promis de lui écrire soigneusement : mais c'est à l'accoutumée. Il m'ennuie ici, parce qu'on a fi peu de nouvelles de ce qui se passe. La garnifon de Worms a repris Fridelfum. Dans Franckendal la garnison n'est que de 800, dont il y a force malades : s'ils étoient affiégés, ils ne tiendroient. Le Feld-Maréchal Horn affiege Benfelt. Ce que le Roi fait, je ne le fais pas. Ceux de Heidelberg sont fortis, & ont brûlé Dossenem & la moitié de Schriffem

# [ 30 ].

Schriffem fur la Bergstrass: je ne fais qui leur réfistera, n'y ayant fort peu de gens levés là autour. Si 124 [Roi de Suede] eût voulu, il eût pu dès long tems délivrer 158 de 186 [des gens de guerre] de 301 : il n'y a 210 [ville] tant tourmenté que celui de 121 [Roi de Bohême]. Il me tarde fort d'avoir de vo nouvelles. Maurice me mande que Charles a la petite verole : cela me met en peine. Dieu me les veuille tous conferver par fa grace, & me faire si heureux de vous revoir bientôt, & d'avoir le moyen de vous témoigner combien je suis,

> Mon cher unique cœur, Votre très-fidele ami,

> > & très-affectionné serviteur, FRIDERIC.

D'Alface, ce 30 Sept.

10 Octobre

### LETTER

# [ 31 ]

### LETTER XIV.

A la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

T'AI reçu hier votre lettre entre Achaffenbourg & ici, marchant avec le Roi de Suede, qui continue à me traiter fort honnêtement. Au reste, je ne sais à quoi j'en fuis. Bien vois-je bien que 124 [Roi de Suede] ne defire que 121 [Roi de Bohême] aye. 186 [Roi d'Espagne] disoit que, fi 121 [Roi de Bohême] en fesoit, cela ruineroit 199 de 124 [Roi de Suede]. Je ne fais donc à quoi 121 [Roi de Bohême] fera bon, & pourquoi 124 [Roi de Suede] a defiré qu'il vienne. S'il n'y avoit autre chose à faire que ce que vois encore, il fût mieux demeuré à 165. A cette heure que le Roi va rencontrer 207 [Comte de Tilly, Général de l'Empereur], ou visiter 132 [Duc de Baviere], je suis résolu de le fuivre, encore que le métier de volontaire est bien fâcheux. Après cela, si je ne puis avoir réfolution, j'irai vers 181 de 155 [Angleterre], pour aviser ce que 121 [Roi de Bohême] aura à faire. Je crains que je pourrai être

être difficilement à la foire de Francfort, autrement j'aurai souvenance de l'étoffe que defirez ; cependant je ferai tout ce que je pourrai pour y être vers ce tems-là. La Reine est venue jusqu'à Achaffenbourg, qui est un des beaux lieux qu'on sauroit voir : elle est retournée à Francfort. Je ne crois pas qu'elle soit obligée de ne voir personne; mais l'affliction la fait malade, & defirer de ne voir souvent compagnie. La Landgrave de Darmstadt n'est pas désagréable : pour fort grande beauté, je n'en ai vu de mon voyage. Pour la femme de mon frere, elle se peut dire laide, mais fort bonne femme : ils ont été près du Roi à Steinum; je ne fais ce qu'ils feront. Il s'étoit imaginé de la pouvoir incontinent mener en fon pays. Vous n'avez à craindre que, fi-tôt qu'il se pourra que je sois en sureté en ce pays, je ne vous fasse venir; mais, pour dire vrai, j'y vois encore peu d'apparence. Si le donner de bataille étoit ici, il en parleroit bien. Dieu veuille, s'il vient à cela, que tout aille bien ! Nous avons eu hier une longue marche, & tout dans des lieux de montagnes : cela est cause qu'on repose aujourd'hui. Je vous ai écrit, & aussi au Prince & Princesse, par le Comte de Solms : il me tardera de le favoir arrivé

arrivé, & ce qu'il a pour vous délivrer. Le bon Mr. de Plessen est heureux d'être mort. Je souhaiterois de pouvoir avoir quelqu'un qui fût capable près les enfans. Je ne fais si vous pensez que Boniqua y fut propre; car, encore qu'il est Luthérien, n'ayant rien à faire avec leurs études, cela n'importeroit guère. Je suis bien aife que Mr. Morgan est fi gaillard, & qu'il s'acquitte fi bien de fa charge : s'il étoit avec moi, il jureroit bien, je m'assure, qu'il boit fouvent votre fanté en ce bon vin d'Aï; je m'étonne s'il est encore amoureux. Gustaf Horn a été vilainement surpris à Bamberg : son infanterie à été toute en déroute, mais se rassemble près de lui. Le Roi de Suede étant joint à lui, fait état d'avoir plus de 130 compagnies de cavalerie, sans les troupes de Banier & du Duc Guillaume de Weimar, qui sont aussi mandées. Pour l'infanterie, je n'en fais le nombre : ce qui est avec nous sont cinq régimens de vieilles troupes. Je souhaiterois fort le Rhingrave près de moi. Le Roi de Suede disoit hier que, s'il étoit près de lui, il en feroit un honnête homme. Si 116 est voulu octroyer à 121 [Roi de Bohême] ce qui lui avoit été représenté par Honiwood, ce fût été pour son honneur, & le bien de

D

121 [Roi de Bohême]. Le traité avec 124 [Roi de Suede] fera traîné à l'infini, à quoi il donne sujet, voulant bien 192, mais ne s'obliger à rien. Le danger des chemins fait que je n'ose tout écrire : je vous supplie de etoire que, tant que je vivrai, je ne serai jamais autre que,

> Mon cher unique cœur, Votre très-fidele ami-

> > & très-affectionné serviteur,

FRIDERIC.

De Lorce, ce <sup>3</sup>/<sub>TF</sub> Mars 1632.

# LETTER XV.

#### A la Reine de Bobême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

C E matin, comme nous étions pour partir de Freiffingen, j'ai eu le contentement de recevoir quatre de vos lettres, du  $\frac{1}{37}$ ,  $\frac{1}{17}$ ,  $\frac{$ 

continuellement à vous, & qu'il me tarde bien de vous revoir : cela m'afflige bien que l'y vois encore fi peu d'apparence. Les affaires vont affez mal au Palatinat; fi le Roi de Suede y pouvoit être, avec l'aide de Dieu, il abattroit aifément l'orgueil des Espagnols. Il y a encore de belles troupes là; mais il femble que les chefs ne s'accordent trop bien ; & la lâcheté de Horne, d'avoir rendu Spire, ayant le secours près de soi, fait beaucoup de mal : cela lui coutera la tête, à ce que le Roi dit. La Reine doit venir ou à Ulm ou à Nuremberg. Nous ne fommes qu'à deux lieues de Munich, & peut-être daterai-je ma lettre delà, car il n'y a apparence qu'ils fassent réfistance. Le Duc a retiré tout le sien de-là. Je crois que 124 [Roi de Suede] n'avancera pas plus loin pour ce coup. Mr. Vane est à Aufbourg : on lui mande d'y attendre le Roi. Nous avons séjourné un jour à Freisfingen; c'est un fort beau lieu : la maison n'est pas fort belle, mais la vue fort plaisante, & les cerfs viennent jusque sous la maison : on voit de-là Munich, & jusqu'aux montagnes du Tirol, qui sont couvertes de neige. L'Evêque s'en est enfui; la ville a payé 23 mil. R. taler. Il y a une fort belle église, mais les gens du D 2 Duc

Duc de Baviere ont emporté les meilleurs portraits. Hier vint un messager de la Basse-Saxe, qui dit que Papenem auroit été défait par le Général Tot & le Duc Franslarl, & qu'il étoit bloqué dans Stade : d'autres disent tout le contraire ; ainfi que nous fommes entreespérance & crainte. 124 [Roi de Suede] ne se fie trop à 129, y ayant beaucoup de familiarité entre 200 [Walstein, Général de l'Embereur] & 244 [Arner.] Je n'ose tout écrire, cela étant trop dangereux; c'est pourquoi je mande seulement les choses passées. Le Roi est encore incommodé de la rosse; mais cela s'amende. & il fait marcher & aller à cheval. C'eft un brave prince; on ne s'ennuie pas près de lui: Dieu nous le veuille conferver! Je fuis bien aise que mes lettres vous font fi bien rendues, & que les portraits que je vous ai envoyé par le Comte de Solms vous ont été agréables. Vous êtes fort obligée au Roi votre frere de la cession qu'il vous a faite de l'héritage de votre grand'mere : vous faites fort bien d'y employer Mr. Avery ; il est trèshonnête homme. Si 214 avoit demandé confeil à 121 [Roi de Bohême], il n'eût fait cette proposition à l'181 de 116. Je suis pas marri qu'il n'est avec 121 [Roi de Bohême]: je crois qu'il

3

qu'il suivra la femme de 124 [Roi de Suede]: il eût mieux fait de demeurer à 204 [Berlin]. Je crains que 118 [Roi de France] amuse 140 [P. d. Berg], pour l'empêcher d'aller en campagne, par quelque traité : il feroit bien bon qu'il y fût déjà, car comme cela, 131 [l'Infante] peut envoyer tant de 186 [gens de guerre] qu'ils veulent. Vous aurez su la mort de Tilly & du pauvre Marquis de Baden, en même jour. Alteringer se remet à ce qu'on dit. Je suis bien aise que t'ave éclairée des faux rapports qu'on avoit fait. Je fouhaiterois que 29, 10, 25, 70, 55, d'31 eût autant d'esprit que de fidélité, j'en serois trèsbien servi. Je me réjouis fort de l'heureux accouchement de la Princesse d'Orange; je vous prie de lui témoigner de ma part, & que je souhaite qu'au bout de l'an elle puisse accoucher aussi heureuseument d'un fils. Te souhaiterois fort de pouvoir être seulement un jour en la bonne compagnie que vous avez. Je vous prie, mandez-moi fi le neveu de 226 est toujours d'auffi bisarre humeur que du passé. Je m'étonne que Bratus n'est venu avec la Comtesse de Lewenstein. Je vous affure que je me réjouis extrêmement de voir que le Roi votre frere vous témoigne tan

D 3

d'affection.

d'affection, & que vous & Nederfol m'affurez qu'il est satisfait de moi : Dieu sait que je ferois très-marri de lui déplaire, & que je mets en oubli les bienfaits qu'avons reçu de lui, que je fais retentir partout. Pour les traités entre 116 & 124 [Roi de Suede], je crois que, fi 181 vouloit, on obtiendroit chofes raisonnables : mais il semble qu'on y procede comme avec celui de 154 [Espagne]; mais on n'a pas l'affection d'avancer celui avec 124 [Roi de Suede] comme l'autre. Je crois bien aue Nederfol feroit de bons fervices à 116 & à 121 [Roi de Bohême]: il ne feroit pas besoin qu'il fût qualifié Ambassadeur, mais Réfident; car alors il pourroit avoir plus d'accès, & mieux suivre 124 [Roi de Suede]. Mais l'autre proposition avec le frere de 17, 10, 31, 12, 44, 32, je n'approuve nullement : il est parti de mauvaise grace, & un frere & une sœur en une même maison, & de leur humeur, ne feroient rien qui vaille ; vous en seriez bientôt lasse, & après ne sauriez comment en être quitte. Je crois qu'il vaudroit mieux de laisser la place vacante pour quelque tems. Je suis bien aise que Rupert est en vos bonnes graces, & que Charles fait fi hien : certes ils me font fort chers tretous; Dieu

Dieu me fasse si heureux de pouvoir vous bientôt revoir tretous ! Je vous prie de faire mes baisemains à Madame la Princesse de Bouillon, notre Reine, Madame Arange : je fuis bien marri que son fils ne se remet encore. Je veux espérer qu'avant que receviez cette lettre le Prince sera forti en campagne .---Ayant écrit jusqu'ici, le Marquis de Hamelton est arrivé, & avec lui Houne, qui m'apporta votre chere lettre. J'ai vu la ceffion Il vous témoigne beaudu Roi votre frere. coup d'affection; cela me réjouit fort, & encore plus de voir la vôtre, en ce que defirez l'employer pour mon bien : je ne vous en faurois affez remercier; mais je souhaiterois que puissiez avoir cet héritage, & le mettre à rente, & d'icelles payer vos dettes peu-à-peu, ne defirant rien de vous, finon que vous m'aimiez toujours autant que je vous aime. Vous pouvez être bien assurée que nulle absence ne refroidira jamais mon amour, qui est bien parfait. Je souhaiterois que votre fille devînt bien belle, & que je pusse trouver quelque bon parti pour elle: le Comte Maurice ne fera bien aife d'avoir le Comte de Hanau pour rival. Je pense que ni l'un ni l'autre ne l'aura, & que Mr. Hautin la garde pour fon fils.

D 4

fils. Pour celles de Crafs, je crois qu'elles fe changeront bientôt, & qu'elle aura bientôt un autre ferviteur. Il est bien honnête homme : je serai bien aise de faire pour lui. Je ne faudrai d'écrire au Prince fi-tôt qu'il me sera poffible. Je suis venu ce matin avec le Roi en la belle maison de mon bon cousin. Le Marquis de Hamelton l'admire, dit n'avoir jamais rien vu de plus beau : il a fait amener le meilleur, mais il y a encore force belles choses, mais qui ne peuvent être aisément amenées: encore que cela ne seroit, 121 [Roi de Bohême] n'en auroit rien. 124 [Roi de Suede] est encore en doute s'il pourra maintenir cette place; elle est fort bien située. Si on avoit le tems, on pourroit la rendre fort bonne : il y a déjà quelque commencement. C'est un lieu fort délicieux, & près à toute sorte de chaffe: il y a force gibier. Mr. Waacke m'avoit envoyé son secrétaire, mais toutes ses lettres ont été prises en chemin : mais, autant qu'il me dit, il semble que c'est pour l'affaire du frere de 133 [Duc de Saxe] pour 126 [Electeur de Mayence] : mais 124 [Roi de Suede] n'en démordera aisément; il dit que le Pape l'approuve. Je suis bien aise que 118 [Roi de France] est plus affectionné à 121

[ 40 ]

à 121 [Roi de Bohême] que du passé. J'avois commencé cette lettre hier; je finirai, vous assurant que je suis parsaitement, & que je serai toute ma vie,

> Mon cher unique cœur, Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné ferviteur, FRIDERIC.

De Munich, ce 7 Mai 1632.

### LETTER XVI.

A la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

J E vous ai écrit le 11 de ce mois de Donawert: nous fommes partis de-là le 14, & arrivés le foir à Ditfurt, le 15 à Flimfeld, & hier je fuis venu en cette ville à diner avec le Duc Franflarl & le Duc de Holftein. Le Roi eft marché jufqu'à Swabach, & ce foir il fera à Firt, une lieue d'ici. Je crois qu'il paffera par l'Evêché de Bamberg, allant au fecours de 129, qui a perdu Prague: je penfe aller avec lui, pour

pour voir ce que Dieu voudra envoyer pour mon bien. J'ai vu ici votre coufine, la femme du Duc Auguste; j'ai soupé hier avec elle : c'est une bonne princesse; elle a le tein assez beau, . mais au reste il n'y a pas d'excès. Tout à cette heure je viens de recevoir deux de vos lettres du 1 & 3 de ce mois. Je me réjouis bien fort des heureux progrès du Prince d'Orange. On mande de Cologne qu'il a affiegé Maítrick, & que 1 50 s'est retiré à Liege. Catringue fera bien aife, car à cette heure elle le pourra voir plus souvent. Je vous prie me mander qui aura la charge du Comte Ernest, & ce que vous apprendrez du sujet de l'envoi de Mr. de St. Chaumont. Je suis marri que Dupont n'a rien pu obtenir en France. 238 [Duc de Hamelton] m'avoit déjà dit le mariage du fils de 176 : c'est pour cela que le frere a été fait grand d'154 [Espagne.] L'avarice regne bien en ces quartiers : je trouve pas que 122 [Reine de Bohême] a de sujet de souhaiter de I'heur à cela. Mr. Vanne n'est pas ici: il fera bien réjoui d'être grandpere. Il a écrit ces jours passés une lettre fort impérieuse à 121 [Roi de Bohême]: je ne puis croire que 116 lui a donné cette charge. 121 [Roi de Bohême] ne lui a pas récrit, mais fait dire de bouche,

bouche, qu'il avoit toujours porté tout refpect à 121 [Roi de Bohême], qu'il le feroit encore à l'avenir, & qu'il feroit marri de lui donner juste sujet de mécontentement. S'il avoit telle commission, pourquoi ne l'a-t'il montrée à 121 [Roi de Bohême] à Aufbourg? Il y a d'étranges gens autour de 116. Il y a un étrange article dans les points à traiter avec 124 [Roi de Suede], qu'icelui n'a jamais defiré. C'est que, fi 116 manquoit à donner 192 promis à 124 [Roi de Suede], le 210 lui demeureroit en gage pour cela. J'ai dit à 170 [Jacques Premier, Roi d'Angleterre] que, fi cela étoit mis, 116 désobligeroit fort 121 [Roi de Bohême], qui, en tel cas, aimeroit mieux que 116 ne traitât pas pour 121 [Roi de Bohême]. Il a promis qu'il n'en fera mention: vous ne ferez mal d'en toucher un mot à Nederfol, fi me comprenez. Je crains que 176 n'est pas notre ami: je suis bien assuré que Madame, de Bouillon nous souhaite beaucoup de bien. Je ne fais encore à quoi 238 [Duc de Hamelton] fe résoudra: il est après à reformer son train: je crois qu'il suivra le Roi encore quelque tems. Si le traité fût venu à une conclusion, 124 [Roi de Suede] étoit résolu d'envoyer 179 en Angleterre : il a peu

peu de gens capables, & ne se fie à tous. П me tarde de favoir ce qu'Avery aura fait en vos affaires. Je ferai fort aise d'avoir les portraits de mes enfans: je souhaite que je les puisse recevoir surement : jusqu'ici les postes vont bien : j'espere qu'ils deviendront fort honnêtes gens. J'ai vu aujourd'hui la vieille Marquise d'Anspach qui est de Lunebourg. Simon me sert bien, & mes autres valets de chambre; mais mes laquais ne valent guère, & Vtenhoyen fort plein de poux. Je vois que la richesse vient au grand pas à Crommel : il ne pourroit mieux faire que d'épouser la veuve. J'espere de voir à ce voyage Mádame ma mere. Je m'étonne que les Moscovites demeurent si long tems à la Haye. Si les Etats les défrayent encore, cela leur doit couter bon. Henderson m'a apporté votre lettre : il est bien fou d'être parti, de Hollande. Je le trouve aussi gentil que du passé: il ne lui n inque que le petit Apsle pour gouverneur, & Rogier pour précepteur. Je ne fais ce que j'en dois faire, & comment m'en défaire. On dit que Papenheim vient pour joindre le Duc de Baviere; je crains que l'armée fera en grande néceffité de vivres jusqu'à ce qu'elle vienne au pays de 129. Je vous écrirai le plus plus fouvent que je pourrai: mes penfées font bien continuellement à vous, que j'aime de tout mon cœur, comme étant,

> Mon cher & unique cœur, Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné serviteur,

> > FRIDERIC

De Nuremberg, ce 7 Juin 1632.

> \*\*\* Extrait d'une lettre de 181 a 121 [Roi de Bohême]. [Il fera 170—Jacques Premier, Roi d'Angleterre]. Je ne fais fi 124 [Roi de Suede] ne pourroit faire le traité en mon absence; maisentel cas j'ai commandement exprès de 116, que 121 [Roi de Bohême] ne fasse aucun accord sans mon su avis & consentement. A B ce mon.

### LETTER

[ 46 ]

# LETTER XVII.

# À la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

'AI reçu hier votre lettre du 1<sup>er</sup> de Juillet; je me réjouis d'y apprendre votre fanté & de tous nos enfans. Si le Prince prend Mastrick, les affaires des Espagnols seront en mauvais état. Nous avons l'armée du Duc de Fridland & du Duc de Baviere bien près d'ici: hier ils ont pris Swabach, qui n'est qu'à deux lieues d'ici. Je ne crois pas qu'ils nous attaquent ici, l'armée étant bien retranchée : j'espere que cette armée se consumera fort en ce pays, où il y a peu de vivres. Cependant celle du Roi de Suede s'augmente de tous côtés. Je fus hier avec lui pas loin de Swabach, avec la plupart de sa cavalerie, vers où marchoit l'armée de l'ennemi. Il y 'envoya quatre compagnies pour les attirer vers nous: mais il ne se sont engagés, ainsi que sommes retournés sans rien faire. Je crois que demain ils viendront plus près d'ici. Cela rendra les chemins fort mal-furs; & je crains que vos lettres

lettres & les miennes seront interceptées, fi ce n'est que le Duc de Fridland soit si honnête de nous les envoyer. Je l'ai toujours fort ouï estimer pour sa courtoisie; toujours il a été fort honnête envers ma sœur l'Electrice de Brandebourg. Ce foir Bercka est arrivé; il a été long-tems en chemin : je crois qu'il a trouvé le vin du Rhin fi bon qu'il n'en a pu partir. Ce que sera de l'affaire de 170 [Jacques Premier, Roi d'Angleterre], je ne fais pas: il femble que cela procede affez froidement de part & d'autre. 124 [Roi de Suede] a cassé avant-hier le Colonel Hebron. & a donné son régiment à un qui a été autrefois fon Lieutenant-Colonel; il s'appelle Phul. J'en suis marri; car il est brave homme, mais un peu opiniâtre: cela a été cause de ce défastre. Je n'ose mander les particularités. Si les ennemis viennent, ce fera un combat comme du tems d'Amadis de Gaule, car les. dames pourront être sur les tours, & voir combattre. Le Marquis de Culenbac avec fon fils aîné est arrivé ici : sa femme étoit venue à une journeé près d'ici : mais il ne l'a ofé faire venir à cause que les chemins sont mal-furs. Je crains que je ne recevrai le reste. des portraits de mes enfans : j'ai reçu ceux

des

des deux aînés: il me tardera fort d'avoir les autres. Je ne ferai cette-ci plus longue, finon pour vous affurer que je ferai toute ma vie,

Mon cher unique cœur,

Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné ferviteur,

FRIDERIC.

Du Camp près de Nuremberg, ce 12 Juillet 1632.

### LETTER XVIII,

A la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

DEPUIS ma derniere du 16 de ce mois il ne s'eft passé grand chose : l'armée ennemie est à une lieue d'ici ; ils nous font pas grand mal, & nous à eux. L'autre jour les Crabates prirent un Capitaine de cavalerie, lequel le Duc de Fridland renvoya incontinent fans ranson, & lui donna un cheval. Il a dit qu'il souhaitoit la paix en Allemagne : elle seroit bien à desirer ; car ce pauvre pays pâtit fort, & les misères augmentent de jour en jour. Ledit

Ledit Duc est fort honnête : il n'a encore mis garnifon dans' Anfpach, & fes gens achetent le pain là. Les Crabates tourmentent nos fourageurs: hier ils en attraperent quelques-uns; ils étoient 24 compagnies. Le Roi fortit avec quelques regimens de cavalerie pour leur couper le chemin de leur armée; mais le pays est si plein de bois & montagneux qu'ils se sont fauvés avec perte d'environ 50, entre lesquels est un Baron Bohêmien Vratiflauf, un petit boffu. Je fus dehors avec le Roi: nous fommes revenus ce matin après les deux heures, ayant marché à aller & venir plus de huit lieues fans repaître. Au reste, nous n'avons faute de rien ici, & je crois que ceux qui croyent nous affamer en pâtiront. Je confesse que je m'ennuie bien ici; principalement parce que je ne puis fi fouvent avoir de vos nouvelles: je ne fais fi cette-ci pourra passer. Aujourd'hui le Roi a eu nouvelle d'Aufbourg, que Banier avoit repris Fridberg, qui s'étoit révolté après la venue de Cratz en Baviere; qu'il avoit fait tuer force bourgeois, & brûlé la ville. Il étoit allé vers Lansperg, qui avoit chassé la garnison du Roi. Cratz y doit être: ses cruautés & brûleries ne me plaisent point. Je fus avant-hier chez la E Marquife

Marquise d'Anspach; j'y ai vû auffi la veuve du Comte de Hens Wilhem: je ne la trouve pas changeé. Toutes ces dames souhaitent fort de vous voir en Allemagne: Dieu veuille que cela puisse être bientôt! Cependant vous pouvez être affurée que je vous aime de tout mon cœur, & que mes pensées sont continuellement à vous. Je n'ai eu cette semaine de vos lettres; je crains qu'elles seront interceptées, avec les portraits de mes deux filles, de quoi je serois bien marri. Les chemins sont si mal-surs, que je ne vous ose écrire davantage pour cette fois; je vous affurerai donc seulement que je ferai toute ma vie,

Mon cher unique cœur,

Votre très-fidele ami,

& très-affectionné serviteur, FRIDERICA

Du Camp près de Nuremberg, <sup>13</sup>/<sub>23</sub> Juillet 1632.

LETTER

# [ 51 ]

# LETTER XX.

### A la Reine de Bobême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

TE n'ai point eu de vos lettres depuis la derniere du 4 de ce mois; j'espere que la mienne du 16 sera passée, mais ma derniere du 23 est demeurée, parce que les marchands n'ont pu faire passer leurs lettres. Tout à cette heure on me fait espérer qu'on pourra les envoyer par la voie de Leipfick : cela me fait écrire encore celle-ci au hafard, pour vous témoigner que mes pensées sont bien à vous, & vous assurer que tout continue ici en bon état; on n'a encore faute de rien. Le Duc de Fridland a envoyé, à ce que disent les prisonniers, quelques régimens vers Bamberg. Il femble qu'ils craignent que le Duc de Weymar prenne son chemin vers là. Nous n'avons nulle nouvelle de ce qui se fait au Palatinat, ni en vos quartiers : le Chancelier est avec son armée à Wirtzbourg. Il m'ennuie fort ici, car l'ennemi est coy, & nous aussi, J'ai eu encore des lettres de Madame ma mere, du 24 du mois passé; elle étoit sur les frontieres de Pologne : j'ai perdu toute espérance de

E 2

12

la voir cette année. L'affaire de 170 est toute rompue; il est venu avec de nouvelles propositions: cela a fait croire à 124 [Roi de Suede], qu'il ne le fesoit que pour tirer en longueur; & fur cela a remis l'affaire à un autre tems. Vous pouvez penser si cela est pour le bien de 121 [Roi de Bohême], qui est après pour favoir à quoi il en est. Le Marquis de Lulenbach est ici, i'ai été hier dîner avec lui; il me témoigne beaucoup d'affection. Le Duc de Fridland est fort courtois, il a renvoyé le Colonel de Dragons Tubadel. Je crois que l'Ambaffadeur Vanne ira bientôt à Ulm : il veut demander passeport. J'aurois beaucoup à vous écrire, mais les chemins font trop mal-furs : cela m'est bien fâcheux, que je ne puis avoir de vos nouvelles: Dieu me les veuille bientôt donner bonnes, & me donner le contentement de vous revoir bientôt, & de vous pouvoir témoigner combien je fuis,

> Mon cher unique cœur, Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné ferviteur, FRIDERIC.

Du Camp près de Nuremberg, ce 38 Juillet 1632.

#### LETTER

[ 53 ]

## LETTER XXI.

#### A la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

A derniere de vos lettres a été du 4 Juil-🖌 let; depuis je n'en ai point reçu, n'étant venu nul ordinaire de Francfort, les chemins étant mal-furs, à cause des courses des Crabates. Je vous ai écrit le 23 & 30 du passé: on m'a fait espérer de les faire passer d'ici. Je ne vous ofe mander ce que je voudrois; seulement vous dirai-je que tout se porte bien ici, où nous n'avons faute de rien, & les ennemis auront à la longue de la peine d'entretenir leur armée. Nous croyons le Duç Guillaume, Landgrave de Heffen, & Général Banier joints au Chancelier : cela étant, j'efpere que tout ira bien. Ceux de Nuremberg empruntent de l'argent de la Bourgeoisie; on tient que cela montera à cent mille R. taler : ils le fournissent au Roi de Suede, qui leur donne des biens de Teuchmeister, & aussi en l'Eyêché de Bamberg : ainfi ils partagent la peau avant que l'ours soit pris. 121 [Roi de Bohême] est en autant d'incertitude que jamais.

E 3

[ 54 ]

jamais. Je vous ai déjà mandé que 170 n'a rien fait; il voudroit partir, mais 140 [P. d. Berg] defire qu'il attende encore quelques jours : il est fort en impatience. Le tems me dure fort ici, car il ne se passe rien, l'ennemi demeurant tout coy: on a tous les jours des prisonniers, qui disent qu'il y a force malades en leur armée. Croyez qu'il me tarde bien d'avoir de vos lettres; & je ne trouve rien si fâcheux ici, que d'avoir si peu de nouvelles. Banier mande au Roi que Mastrick seroit pris, de quoi je serois fort aise. Les gazettes disent que le Comte Leveston & Colonel Morgan y auroient été blessés; j'en suis marri, leur voulant beaucoup de bien à tous les deux. Je m'étonne s'ils font meilleurs amis que du passé. Je vois quelquefois les deux Marquises d'Anspach: la plus jeune est encore fort belle femme, & a fort bonne mine. Je vois auffi votre coufine la Princesse Palatine, qui est fort bonne femme : toutes souhaitent fort de vous revoir en Allemagne, mais perfonne tant que moi: Dieu veuille que ce puisse être bientôt ! Le Marquis de Lulenbach est encore ici ; il voudroit bien partir, mais ne peut pas passer: Madame sa femme est allée à Presen. J'espere

pere d'avoir dans peu de jours plus fure commodité pour vous écrire ; c'est pourquoi je ne ferai celle-ci plus longue, finon pour yous assurer qu'êtes toujours parfaitement aimée de celui qui fera toute fa vie,

> Mon cher unique cœur, Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné serviteur,

> > FRIDERIC.

Près de Nuremberg, 28 Juillet 1632, & Août

## LETTER XXII,

To the Queen.

 $\mathbf{M}$  A  $\mathbf{D}$  A M,

THE King feeth daily more and more how he is abused, and therefore will hasten his treaty with France as much as he can; and I doubt not you know he hath fent his Plenipotentiaries ten days ago. I could with to know how things stand in Westphalia, and if

E 4

if the Swedes or the Landgrave of Heffe defire the King's affiftance, which he promifeth them by Avery, why do they not offer him them places there, which they are not able to maintain? I befeech your Majesty to let me know if it be true what they fay here, that the States are raising 120 companies of foot, and 25 of horfe, which putteth Ferents in fear, that during his abfence they will cafhier his regiment. I hope your Majefty will intercede for him, that his being with me may be no hindrance of his own fortune. I fear he will defire to go over, if the Prince do not command him to ftay; and affure him that he shall get no prejudice by it: I wish it may be done speedily. Concerning my brother Rupert, M. de Soubife hath made overture, that with your Majesty and your brother's confent, he thinks M. de Rohan would not be unwilling to match him with his daughter. The King feemeth to like of it; but he would have your advice and con-I think it is no abfurd propofifent in it. tion, for the is great both in means, and birth, and of the religion. I will leave to others to write of the Spanish Ambassador's audience,

# [ 57 ]

dience, and of the money business, which is not buried yet.

> Your Majefty's Most humble and obedient fon and fervant, CHARLES.

Oatlands, this  $\frac{16}{26}$  of September 1632.

#### LETTER XXIII.

A la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

VOTRE chere lettre du  $\frac{1}{23}$  Septembre m'a été fort bien rendue ce matin : je fuis bien aife de voir que paffez fi bien le tems à la ehaffe. Croyez que je me fouhaite bien auprès de vous, mais mon malheur ne le permet encore. Vous verrez par le papier ci-joint ce que le Roi de Suede s'eft déclaré, qui n'eft pas grand'chofe. Cela eft traduit du Latin. Je fuis affez incommodé, n'ayant point de fecrétaire. J'envoie Dingen vers lui avec

avec une lettre, pour le prier d'être content de ma précédente déclaration, ou de me rendre mon pays, comme il a fait à mon frere. S'il ne veut ni l'un ni l'autre, je ne fais ce . que je dois faire. Je fus hier à Hanau à dîner; le Landgrave & Madame fa femme y étoient; elle souhaite fort de vous voir en Allemagne. Je me réjouis que les affaires vont fi bien en vos quartiers. On parle fi diversement de ce que le Roi fait, que je ne faurois vous en dire de certitude; il femble qu'il a séparé son armée : on dit qu'il est allé vers Nuremberg avec une partie, & le Duc Bernard vers Sweinfort avec l'autre. Je pense aller dans peu de jours à Alsen, où je serai bien folitaire. La foire est fort petite ici, Je ne vois point qu'ayons aucun sujet de prendre le fils de la Duchesse de Cansperg, mon neveu donne déjà affez d'incommodité. Iq crois que 140 [P. d. Berg] souhaiteroit bien ces deux dames de retour chez elles : mandezmoi fi elles sont encore défrayées. Je m'étonne pourquoi vous n'avez plutôt logé Dingle en la commanderie, où il y a affez de place, que si près de votre fille, & du quartier des femmes à la Haye: il se peut bien contenter de la chambre qu'a eue Asbornheim. Vous favez

favez bien mon humeur en celà, que je n'aime point que l'on donne fujet au monde de caufer : mais je sais bien votre façon, que vous ne pouvez rien refuser. Je ne dis pas qu'on le doive changer pour cette fois, mais bien une autre. Je serai bien aise d'avoir les portraits des Colonels. Le Marquis Hamelton est encore ici; il a attendu ici pour favoir ce que le secrétaire Curtius portera à son maître : cela me fait encore différer d'envoyer vers 116 & 140 [P. d. Berg]. Je dépends beaucoup en ce pays, sans rien avancer en mes affaires; cela me fâche bien, & de voir mes pauvres sujets en si mauvais état : Dieu veuille changer le tout en mieux, & me rendre fi heureux de vous pouvoir témoigner combien je fuis,

> Mon cher cœur, Votre très-fidele ami,

& affectionné serviteur, FRIDERIC.

LETTER

Quand vous aurez vu ces articles, je vous prie de les envoyer à Maurice.

De Francfort,

ce 2 Octobre 1632,

## [ 60 ]

## LETTER XXIV.

A la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

E ne puis laisser passer aucune commodité fans vous écrire, encore qu'il n'y a pas grand'chose qui mérite. Le Marquis Hamelton est parti hier pour Angleterre, où j'espere qu'il nous rendra de bons offices près du Roi ; toujours s'est-il témoigné fort affectionné en tout ce qui nous touche. Je lui ai donné à fon partement mon George que m'avez donné: je m'assure que jugerez qu'il est bien employé. Il a desiré que je lui donnasse mon portrait pour mettre derriere; je vous envoie la mesure: je vous prie de le faire faire par le petit peintre, & le lui envoyer de ma part : Maurice le paiera. Dupont ne m'a guère obligé, de dépendre plus de deux mille florins en France : je crois que j'en ai l'obligation à sa femme. Je suis sur mon partement pour Alfen. Il m'est tombé une défluxion fur l'oreille gauche, qui m'incommode l'ouie; Dieu veuille que cela n'empire ! Je ferai diete quelques jours à Alfen, pour

pour voir fi cela m'aidera. On est ici en appréhension de Papenheim, mais je veux espérer qu'il ne pourra rien effectuer, l'hiver étant proche : mais les Comtes de la Wettera auront à pâtir, à ce que je crains. Je me souhaite fort près de vous. J'enverrai bientôt quelqu'un vers 140 [P. d. Berg] & 116 : je souhaite qu'ils fassent quelque chose pour 121 [Roi de Bohême]. Je m'ennuierai furieusement à Alsen, ou je serai sort solitaire. Je ne manquerai de vous écrire de-là toutes les semaines, & croyez que mes pensées sont continuellement à vous, que j'aime de tout mon cœur; je vous prie de faire de même, & je serai toujours,

> Mon cher cœur, Votre très-fidele ami.

> > & très-affectionné serviteur.

FRIDERIC.

De Francfort, ce 26 Septembre,

1632.

Je vais monter en coche, je ferai ce foir à Oppenem.

22224

#### LETTER

# [ 62 ]

## LETTER XXV.

A la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

Le Baron de Rupa vous allant trouver, je l'ai voulu accompagner de cette-ci, encore que je ne vous ai écrit qu'hier. Je vous envoie par lui un petit coffre d'agate, que ma fœur la Ducheffe m'a prié de vous envoyer, & des petits gouppes, de la part de M. fon mari. Je crois que, s'ils euffent eu quelque chofe de meilleur, ils l'euffent envoyé volontiers. Croyez que je vous aime parfaitement, & que mes penfées font continuellement à vous, de qui je ferai toute ma vie,

> Mon cher unique cœur, Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné serviteur,

FRIDERIC.

De Mayence, ec  $\frac{20}{30}$  Octobre 1632.

LETTER

# [ 63 ]

## LETTER XXVI.

## A la Reine de Bohême.

MON TRES-CHER COEUR,

**T**70TRE chere lettre du 4 de ce mois m'a été fort bien rendue Samedi au foir. Ce m'est bien du contentement que les postes vont de rechef, & que je puis avoir souvent de vos nouvelles. Je suis bien aise qu'avez vu 203: 122 [la Reine de Bohême] a fort bien fait d'écrire. Par lui ai su qu'avez envoyé mon portrait à 238 [Marquis Hamelton], de qui je n'ai nulle nouvelle depuis qu'il est parti. 203 est parti satisfait de 140 [P. d. Berg], à qui je vous prie de témoigner que c'a été beaucoup de contentement à 121 [Roi de Bohême], de voir par-là la continuation de fon affection. Je vois que 140 [P. d. Berg] ne désapprouve que 121 [Roi de Bohême] aille à 165; mais le pourvu y annexé n'a peu de difficulté : il faudra attendre ce que 116 confeillera. Toujours je puis affurer que, pour le contentement de 121 [Roi de Bohême], il ne demeureroit huit jours en 151 [Mayence], en étant extrêmement las. Enfin Dinguen est revenu : je vous envoie co-

ŀ

pie

pie de la réponse qu'il m'a apporté, où je vois qu'il se déclare ne defirer retenir rien de mes biens, & qu'il est content que ce qu'il y a d'obscur aux articles soit expliqué, & qu'à cet effet on députe de part & d'autre : mais il y a des choses qui sonnent bien haut. l'en enverrai copie à 203, pour en faire part à 116, pour avoir son avis : vous le pourrez faire traduire à Maurice, & par lui faire montrer à 140 [P. d. Berg], & favoir ce qu'il croit que 121 [Roi de Bohême] doit faire. Colb est revenu de 161 [Franckendal], où il a passé un accord sur ratification avec le Gouverneur : je ne fais fi les gens de 124 [Roi de Suede] le voudront tenir, parce qu'il est fait mention de 121 [Roi de Bohême]. On attend dans peu de jours ici 147 : je ne fais s'il aura pouvoir de traiter avec 121 [Roi de Bohême]. Lambremont n'a nulle commission de moi de faire des levées. La cacade d'Ursa est bien grande : les officiers méritent bien d'être châtiés, de n'avoir tenu meilleur ordre. L'allée de 198 en 218 donnera de la 247 à 124 [Roi de Suede], qui ne l'aime pas. J'ai recu le portrait de Philippe; je le trouve embelli; mais il me femble qu'il l'a peint trop vieux. Beningsley sert fort bien nos enfans, & n**e** 

& ne pourroit être plus propre pour cette charge. J'ai envoyé deux agates à Cliticher, pour y faire tailler deux Georges: je vous prie de lui donner ce billet ci-joint, par lequel il apprendra mon intention; & s'il n'entend le François, le lui expliquer. Pour des pages, je n'ai point de place vuide, & les François font ordinairement fort fales; & d'augmenter mon nombre, je ne le fais jamais : j'efpere que la Duchesse de Lansperg trouvera l'excuse légitime. Pour Mr. de la Haye, ne fachant encore comme mes affaires iront, je ne fais à quoi me réfoudre. Au reste, pour 122 [la Reine de Bohême], ne se doit mettre en peine, car il n'y a rien à craindre de ce côté-là. Vous aurez fu la prife de Leipfick : le Roi s'achemine vers-là avec fon armée; Dieu veuille qu'il ait auffi heureux fuccès que ci-devant! mais cela dépend de la volonté de Dieu. Dinguen me dit que le frere de 144 va quitter le fervice de 124 [Roi de Suede]; de quoi je ne suis point aise. Le Général Baudesin quitte aussi, & se va marier à la fille d'un Ranso, en Danemarck. C'est tout ce que je puis vous mander d'ici ; cela

# [ 66 ]

cela me fera finir en vous assurant que je serat toute ma vie,

Mon cher unique cœur, Votre très-fidele ami, & très-affectionné ferviteur, FRIDERIC.

De Mayence, ee 3 Novembre 1632.

> J'ai oublié à vous dire que j'ai eu la curiofité d'ouvrir une des lettres de la maîtreffe de FF. Il y avoit force plaifantes chofes de Capliers; mais le principal est qu'elle prie FF. de venir bientôt vers elle, pour avoir le contentement de se bons discours; qu'elle n'ira en Angleterre, quand son frere viendroit, & desireroit qu'elle aille avec lui. Je crains qu'elle me le débauchera, & lui mettra bien des vasités en tête, dont il n'a point de faute. Je vous prie, ne faites semblant que je le vous aie mandé.

### LETTER

# [ 67 ]

## LETTER XXVII.

To the Queen of Bohemia.

My only dear Sister,

Though I have little at this time to fay, (having referved all bufineffes until the coming of my agent Bofwell) yet I could not let this honeft fervant of yours go without these lines, to affure you of the impossibility of the least diminution of my love to you; the which, as I am certain you easily believe, fo I defire you to be affured, that all my actions have and shall tend to your fervicice; and that the counfels and resolutions that come from me, is and will prove, more for your good, than those of any body elfe: and fo I rest

Your loving brother,

to ferve you, CHARLES R.

London, the 31ft of January 1834.

F 2

#### LETTER

## [ . 68. ]

# LETTER XXVIII.

# To the Queen.

#### MADAM,

HIS bearer defired my leave to go over into Holland for his own bufiness, because he hath been but lately married, and hath had no time to fettle himfelf ; which he defireth to do with as much fpeed as is poffible, and to return with the first occafion. I would not refuse him, because I thought him a fit and fure means to fetch the copies of the chiefest acts which were in the King my father's time, for we want them very much, and it was a great overfight that I forgot to take them with me when I went from your Majesty. I befeech your Majesty to command Maurice to fend it over by him, and to believe this bearer a very honeft man, who will tell you many things which are not fit to be written, both of our known and unknown foes. Your Majesty may believe him, for he is impartial. Thus, praying

## praying for the continuation of your health, I remain

**6**9 1

# Your Majesty's Most humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

C.

1.4.5

Hampton-Court, this 16th of May 1636.

> I am most infinitely glad to hear that your Majesty is so pleased with my fister's behaviour. I pray God she may never do otherwise.

## LETTER XXIX.

#### To the Queen.

MADAM,

**SIR** Robert Honywood's ftaying for a wind, hath made me defer my writing hitherto; but now he refolves to tide it over, I must tell your Majesty how careful he is of your business, and I believe the money F 3 was

was never in fo good a way as it is fettled. now, which your Majefty will foon fee in I doubt not but you will find him a effect. better fervant than any that have been in that place. Sir Francis Netherfol hath kiffed the King and Queen's hands; the King hath granted him the continuance of his pension, of 200 pounds a year, and now he means to go back to the country. Sir Dudley Carleton hath gotten the clerkship of the counfel, which was void. I fee by the letter my lord Boswell brought, your Majesty is in doubt what I shall do. in case I should be prefied to condescend to any point prejudicial, which I do not fear; for, if it comes to that, I may have leave to fpeak freely; befides, the King's goodness is fo great, that he will never prefs me to any thing material without your knowledge. The King told me he would fend to your Majesty a copy of the letter he wrote to the Emperor, concerning him that was fent by him; who, in his fecond audience, faid nothing elfe, but confirmed that which Taylor fent; which the King did not take well, and thereupon I write this letter. I doubt not but you will like it well. Concerning the Polish business, I know

know not what to believe of it, for the King of Poland hath engaged himfelf to far in it, both to the King my uncle and to your Majefty, that it were an affront to you both, and a shame to himself, if he now leaves it, for, in all his letters to the King, he still fhews a great defire to the match, and he needs not the States of Poland's confent to do it; but it feemeth he feeketh all means to do it with their good-will, and for that wilhes the may be of their religion. I think the cause why he treated of no particulars with your Majesty is, because he hopeth the King will not look fo ftrictly to the religion as your Majefty; and they fay he hath a particular instruction to the Queen: but you were not deceived in that you told him the King would not go lefs in that than yourfelf; and the Queen is fo difcreet that she will not meddle with it. For the reft, I shall do as you commanded me, remaining for ever

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

The 16th of May 1636.

LETTER

C.

## [ 72 ]

### LETTER XXX.

# To the Queen.

MADAM,

NEED not make you any relation of that which passeth at the Polish Ambassador's, because the King told me he would himself acquaint your Majesty with it : yet in all this I fee no reason why one should think the King of P \*\*\* should not mean it really, He hath been willing to this last instruction of the Ambassador, that the Papist states fhould have no farther excuse, seeing they are deceived in that firm perfuafion they had, that the King my uncle would grant them this proportion; and withal, feeing the King of Poland perfifting fo earneftly in it, which Gordon maketh us believe. The King my uncle means to fend him away with a complaint of this Ambaflador, and we shall see what anfwer he will have thereupon. The Archbishop of Canterbury questioned him about the opinion he had of him to be a Papist, at which he was much out of countenance, confeffing he had told your Majesty there were many in England,

England, but that he had touched no particulars.-The deputy of Ireland is come, and they fay is much incenfed against the Sp. F. for fome ill tricks they have played him in his absence. He sheweth a great deal of defire to ferve us, in his professions to me; but there is none of them all but doth the fame, yet I will believe nothing but that I fee. He told me your Majesty had wrote to him in recommendation of fomebody, but that he would not answer you before he had done the bufinels. There is none of all the affectionate gives me fo good advice, nor fo freely, nor with fuch reasons, as 175; 291 will acquaint you with them, or the man without a name. who is very often with him : but all their comfort to me is, to have patience, which is very unseasonable in this conjuncture of the affairs. I forgot to tell your Majesty by my last, that the King took not very well the Duke of Bouillon's fudden departure without feeing him : methinks it was very mal-à-propos, in fuch a fufpicious time as this is, now the French have fuch a fleet at fea, and that there is no very good intelligence between them. I with your Majesty would represent to the King why he gives leave to his Ambaffador,

10

,ту

rhy lord of Arundel to go first to the King of Hungary to Nordling, which is out of the way, and not straight to the Emperor, as he had promised us. The plague increases yet at London, and the town is very void of company. Sir Thomas Rhoe is yet fick of the gout. Next week I will go to see him at his house, which is hard by Hampton-Court.

## Your Majefty's Most humble and obedient fon and fervant.

C.

Theobalds, this 33 of June 1636.

### LETTER XXXI.

To the Queen.

#### MADAM,

I ters to fome of his friends, and alfo by my lord Arundel's to the King, that he is not much fatisfied with the beginning of his negociation, especially because the King of S Hungary

Hungary refuled to fee him. The King had a great deal of talk yesterday with me about it : and told me, that we should do well (and he also would do it) to conceal the difcontent we receive from the Emperor, both to himfelf and to others, viz. the French and Swedes, &c. for if either of them perceive it from us, the Emperor will offer them fairer conditions to draw them to a peace, and they will offer us harsher, seeing we come not to them out of love, but for want of other means: as for himself, quoth he, if the Emperor would give but a part, he would feem to like it, 'till he had made himfelf and his party ftrong, to make war against him; and I think it is a wife refolution. for it is out of fashion to declare war by a herald, I received your Majesty's letter by Macdougal, which furnishes me with reasons enough to excuse to the King the Duke of Bouillon's fudden going from hence, as occasion sheweth. Count Henry of Friefland hath wrote to me concerning the business he faith Macdougal is come for hither, which is to folicit the King to pay that he is owing in Friefland, which your Majesty is better informed of than I. I have defined Doctor Spina to come hither,

hither, hoping your Majefty will like well of it, knowing how much I want able men. Bertinger, I hear, and Capliers cannot yet agree. I have not had your anfwer what you will do with Horneck; more company would be troublefome to me this progrefs. If your Majefty would let him be at Leyden (for they fay he is moderate enough in religion) and keep Capliers with you, until we know what courfe my bufinefs fhall take, you will content them both.

### Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

C.

Oatlands, this 7th of July 1636.

THE King hath changed his refolution of going to Theobalds, because the plague is thereabouts; but Monday next he goeth to Bagshot, and from hence beginneth his progress. Before I could fend away this, the King received a dispatch from my lord Marschal, who had his second audience, and expected

pected every hour an answer; and I a letter to your Majesty and to myself. The King will communicate it all to you. I do not fee what he could do more, as you will fee yourfelf by his letters, and I do not doubt but Rustorff writes the fame to your Majefty as he doth to me. This bearer will tell you the reft of the news : he hath done good offices to the ftates here with the King, concerning the fishing business; who affured him there should no act of hostility be done. as long as there were hopes of agreement; if he were employed he would be able to do more. I received one of your Majesty's letters from the  $\frac{14}{7}$  of June, by one of the Prince of Orange's fervants; I have heard nothing of 290's private instruction, nor do I think 116 would fo basely cozen 259; and 122 may be affured that 116 will never prefs him to do any thing prejudicial to himfelf or his family, nor will 259 ever fuffer it. For Spina, I never intended to give him any title, being refolved to difpose of no title, nor Ampt Manshafft, or any lower places under them, until I am in poffeffion; and your Majesty liking this, will be a good argument to refuse any that will ask it.

it. I have received none of Maurice's letters fince Haufman's going over. I am infinitely glad your Majesty is still pleased with my behaviour here, which I think a great happinefs to me, and the best news I can hear, next to that of your good health : I will endeavoueftill to continue so, and do assure your Majesty, that I am no less pleased when you tell me of my faults, seeing also by that your care and assestion to him who shall live and die

> Your Majefty's Most humble and obedient fon and fervant,

> > CHARLES.

Bagiliot, this II of July 1636.

> Walter Leflie hath wrote from Manchen (where he is with the King of Hungary) to Sir Windebank, that there is no appearance the Duke of Bavaria will quit any thing to me during his life and his babe's, and advifes the King to make his party in Germany as ftrong as he can. The Marquis Hamilton goeth to Scotland for to make up the accounts of the fublidies which were granted by their last Parliament. LETTER

# [ 79 ]

## LETTER XXXII.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

It that which Sir William Bofwell re-) ceiveth by this bearer from Secretary Cooke, your Majesty shall see the effects of that you have fent to the King by Dingley. I think it fomething strange, that I may have no copy of any thing concerning my own bufinefs, which was never denied to the King my father. I fee no reason why the King should mistrust it in my hands, considering that, for my own fake, I must keep it fecret. I befeech your Majefty to touch this matter in your letter to the King. Sir John Manwood will tell your Majefty why I could not answer the letter which Dingley brought me from you by him, which was an unhappy acci-I fent you by him the measure of my dent. true height without any heels. I believe your Majesty sent for it, because they think my brother Maurice as high as myfelf. I have again got forme hopes of my bulincis; and I believe your Majefty will also find much content in the latters written by his command

to

to Avery, my lord of Leicefter, and now it will be both in Sweden's and France's power to engage the King in a good and firm league with them; for he plainly feeth he is abufed. Shortly we fhall hear out of France, and then we fhall fee how he will proceed: for other news, this bearer will inform you, for that I fhall make an end, remaining

## Your Majesty's

## Moft humble

C.

and most obedient fon and servant,

Grimsthorpe, this 28th of July 1636.

> I can fend the Countefs of Cutembourg no fan, becaufe the feafon is paft, but I will find fomething elfe for her.

#### LETTER XXXIII.

To the Queen.

Марам,

THIS is only to befeech your Majefty to affift this bearer with your favour, in his defire to go with his uncle into the Weft Indies. Indies. I have given him fomething here, and made over the reft to receive of Maurice. When I come to Oatlands, which will be on Saturday, where the King ends his progrefs, I fhall acquaint your Majefty at large with my bufinefs : only now I fhall defire your Majefty to fend your picture to Sir —— Browne, my lady Caernarvon's uncle, who most infinitely defired me to give it him, and humbly befeech you to pardon my negligence of writing during his progrefs, which was caufed by a perpetual hunting and changing of lodgings. I fhall henceforth recompence it with weekly acquainting your Majefty with that which paffeth ; remaining for ever

## Your Majesty's

Most humble and obedient

fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

LETTER'

Lindust, this 8th September 1636.

## LETTER XXXIV.

82 ]

ſ

# To the Queen.

MADAM, .

THE King made an end of his progrefs here, which giveth me leifure and opportunity at large to acquaint your Majefty with that which fince passed in my business. The King having received advertisement from my lord of Leicester, that the French King would engage himfelf not to make any peace except I be reftored to all my lands and dignity, if he would enter into a league offenfive and defensive against the house of Austria, Spain, and Bavaria, hath fent him a plenipotentiary to treat and conclude with the French King a league offenfive and defenfive for the liberty of Germany, not naming any in particular, because he faith he will not engage himself in any of their particular quarrels; wherein he doth wifely, or else he would be troubled with a perpetual war: I hope it will go well, if 56, 41, H, 18, 15, 50, S, 31, 14, 11 do not crofs it, who is 12, 14, H, 28, 47, 27, 42, 10, 35, 67, 57, 22, 14, 22,

22, H, 50. Boneca hath had his audience with the King, but he hath had no answer yet, nor will hardly get any, before the King fees the event of my lord of Leicester's negotiation; for it will be to little purpose if he affift Duke Bernard before he be in a league with France, and refolved to do more. I believe your Majesty knoweth by this time, that the Duke of I\*\*\* is quite for 154; yet he parted from court with a great deal of profession to me, but he meddles with nothing but his own business. Some fay 174. 14, 11, 13,  $\lambda$ , 51, 18, 12, 265 have met at this last's house, and are parted good friends, of which I cannot affure your Majesty. I do not doubt but you have heard of the great entertainment my lord Archbishop of Canterbury gave the King and Queen at Oxford, and the honour he did me, at my request, to make a great number of Doctors, Batchelors, and Masters of Arts, amongst which Mr. Goff was made a Doctor of Divinity. I also defired him to favour Mr. Herbert Croft, which he promifeth to do : he expected no degree, because he was lately made Batchelor of Divinity, or of Arts, I-know not which. I shall do my best to get good horses for G 2 Duke

Duke Bernard, which are at this time very hard to be gotten; therefore, Madam, make much of them you have. I am glad you like my lord of Holland's nag; every one thought here he would be too little for you, and too furious; but I think they faid it, because they faw me in great want of pads this progrefs, for they thought him here not fit for hunting. My lord Stanford hath a roan which he intended to fend to your Majesty upon my coming hither, but he fell lame, one of the handfomest horses in England: now lately he told me that he had found a farrier that undertook the cure of him, and as foon as he is well he will fend him over. Now we have more reft I shall, by my often writing, fhew it was not out of negligence of my duty I was fo long filent, but for want of time and opportunity, which now I shall have more a command.

# Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient

fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

From Oatlands, this  $\frac{11}{22}$  of September 1636.

LETTER

II

[ 85]

# LETTER XXXV.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

THOUGH I am affuredy our Majesty maketh no doubt of my civil carriage towards Mrs. Crofts, because she was your fervant, and you commanded it, yet I hear fhe is not pleafed with it, and hath fent her complaints beyond fea. I do not know whether they are come to your Majesty's ears, but I eafily believe it, because the told my ford Craven that I used her like a stranger, and did not speak to her before the King and Queen ; yet I think I may truly fay I fpoke more with her fince she came into England than all my life-time before. If your Majefty did confider-the ill opinion I had, both before and during my fifter's friendship, of her, befides the quarrel we had a little before I went from Rhenen, about Cave and Hoone, you would not think that I refented her illcarriage to your Majesty, only fince she is fallen out with my fister, who now sees her error,-That which Egbel and Charnaffe re-

G3

port

port is false: 'tis true the King propounded the meeting at the Hague, or Hambourg, to draw in the States and the Swedes, after the league with France was ratified between the two Kings alone; which the French will not do without the approbation of all the confederates. If it please your Majesty to look upon the letters I wrote you about the time Augiers was here, you will guess how it is understood. My brother Rupert is still in great friendship with Porter; yet I cannot but commend his carriage towards me, though when I ask him what he means to do, I find him very fly to tell me his opi-I bid him take heed he do not meddle nión. with points of religion amongst them, for fear fome priest or other, that is too hard for him, may form an ill opinion in him. Befides M. Condoth frequents that house very often, for Mrs. Porter is a professed Roman Catholick. Which way to get my brother away, I do not know, except myfelf go over. Doctor Spina and Haufman defired to go over to their wives until I have farther use of them : if your Majesty please, they may fee the acts, and affift Maurice in any thing you will think fit, because he is old; and,

and, if he fhould chance to die, there would much of the knowledge of my bufinefs die with him, except he would make them partakers of it now, which I believe he cannot but be willing to do.

> Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and servant,

CHARLES.

Whitehall, this 24th May 1637.

### LETTER XXXVI.

### To the Queen.

#### MADAM,

I RECEIVED two of your Majesty's letters by Nichols, and am glad to hear how good an opinion your Majesty hath of him. I do not doubt he will be very useful to me; he hath also a good report in this court. I cannot tell your Majesty particularly what difcourse Mrs. Crofts makes of them she G 4 left

left beyond fea; but I heard that the third or fourth night the was arrived, the gave the characters of all them of the Hague to my lady Carlifle; which I heard by one that overheard them, but would not tell me any particulars, only faid, most of them were well flich'd, and her cenfure sharp enough. I did not enquire what counfel she gave my brother Rupert; but he told me that the other day she would not look upon him. It is now in your power never to be troubled with her any more; for (though I hear she promifed your Majesty to the contrary) if she once more returns, you will never be rid of her. As for me, I will do her all the help I can, if the will ftay; for I with her no other ill, than that the may not return to your Majefty: let her do us here as much mifchief as fhe can. There is fpread over all the town, and every one maketh their judgments of it according to their feveral affections, that my lady Leveston hath given my fifter a box on the ear before twenty people, in the Prince of Orange's garden, and did not fo much as afk her pardon after it. Your Majesty, I believe, will not take it well of those that write over every foolifh thing that happens at your court, for

for here they always make the worft of it: I cannot believe but it was in jeft, feeing that I heard nothing of it from herfelf. I fee your Majefty hath no great opinion of the treaty of Hambourg, neither is there great hopes that it will have any fuccess, because, as is reported here, the King of Hungary hath forbid them to permit any treaty in their town. This may be but a fiction, but any place will be as good for that purpofe, if it be real on all fides: I must have patience now, until the treaty with France be ended; but it makes me almost mad, to see the King my uncle's minister there still so confident of a good iffue, and yet nothing is done. If I go from hence, it will be faid that I fpoil all by my impatience : yet if I be longer idle, it will be a greater blemish to me; fo that I do not know what to do, and I would rather know your Majesty's advice than follow my own opinion in this. The King hath knighted Mr. Stone upon your letter; but for Dingley, he defired to be excufed as yet. I am forry to hear that your Majesty finds such neglect from hence as you write of. I fee I must not complain, feeing yourfelf is not free of them.

۶

them. I pray God, put you once in that ftate not to need the courtefy. I hear our plotter Ruiflieur is in prifon at the Hague, for treating with Nicolaldi, the Spanish agent, at the fame time he was with me. It was happy he was not trusted with our money.

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

Whitehall, this 3 of June 1637.

> P. S. To-morrow the King and Queen go to Greenwich for a month at leaft.

#### LETTER

[ 91 ]

## LETTER XXXVII,

To the Queen.

MADAM,

PON these last letters which the King received from France, and though not a conclusion of the treaty, yet an approbation of all the particulars of it, and an affurance of their intention fully to fign it after the approbation of the other confederates, he found good to let me go over to Holland; as he thinks, with my prefence, and your Majesty's affistance, to move the States to come into this league, of which they shall have an entire communication by Sir William Bofwell, by which they shall fee the King's good intentions. This is the fecond time I am urged to this journey, fo that I cannot efchew it, but must feem to be very fatisfied, of which I befeech your Majesty to make fhow too: yet I will not go before I have all in writing, which the King promifed me I' should. Avery is chosen to invite the Swedes to this treaty, which is only to avoid expences.

4

expences, or keep out better men : yet I will do what I can, before I go, to get Thomas Rowe, though it will be hard. Your Majefty will be pleafed to content yourfelf at this time with the copies of them letters I received from France, until I bring the treaty in form: the beft is' that the King my uncle is tied to break in a certain time, which is all I can fay at this time'; remaining Your Majefty's

Most humble and obedient fon and fervant,

Greenwich, this  $\frac{12}{22}$  of June 1637.

LETTER

## [ 93 ]

## LETTER XXXVIII.

# To the Queen.

#### MADAM,

CIR Richard Cave's letter, which I re-D ceived lately from the 5th of August, mentioneth that the King was well pleafed with my intention to meet the Landgrave of Heffe, and that my lord of Holland did affure that the French King had invited the States, fince his coming over, to the fame purpose the King's ministers here had done; in which I know the good Earl, or them who thus informed him, is mightily mistaken. I find also that the Swedes are not to expect any thing from England before the treaty at Hambourg be accomplished; to which, if any Ambaffador be fent, the Archbishop and Count Holland have promifed Cave it should be Thomas Rowe. Concerning my brother Rupert, the King did not feem unwilling to let him have the fix thousand men ; but he faith he knew not whether France would be willing to it, neither doth Cave perceive that Goring is

is likely to have that charge. He defired me to get the form of the founding of the West-India camp here, how continued, and how governed at this prefent; which I doubt not will be best got at Leyden, of M. de Laet. I fee there is no good to be had from England until the meeting at Hambourg, which is in no greater forwardness than when I came over first: therefore, if the Landgrave can thew us the way how in the mean while we may do fome good, it is not to be neglected, for I hear already fome fpeeches, that, as things fland now, a fmall force would make me master of a good country. Therefore I was forry to hear that your Majesty did intend to employ fome of the King's money, which is at Amsterdam, to put it to use for my fister Louisa, who, when your arrears are paid out of England, is to have that which of her monies was employed to the houshold. The other is of the money which was paid for the jewels, but first was part of a sum which the Duke of Lorraine paid for Lixheim : methinks that should only be kept for a push, and for the good of all the family; and it were best to employ it, and the rest of the King's monies.

monies, which are upon the cantor, to no other use. Colonel Ferentz will tell your Majesty all the news from hence. I do not know what I should answer your Majesty concerning Blarer, fince you never made any mention of any thing concerning him; but I hear with great joy that he is content to be at Leyden. I have heard from one that is well acquainted with the Comptroller Vane, that he should have faid, that because the King had been to bountiful to me, therefore we should not expect to have your arrears paid; but I hope your Majefty will not be content with that base faying, but still folicit it, as hitherto it hath been done. If this be true, he is the falfest fellow that ever was, for he affured me the contrary; but this comes from one that speaketh more good of him than ill, and it is likely he gives the King this advice, pour faire à bon valet : thus I reft

# Your Majesty's

## Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

Army, this  $\frac{17}{17}$  of August 1637.

### LETTER

# [ 96 ]

### LETTER XXXIX.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

AM fo much overjoyed with this I mean to let your Majesty know, that it seemeth to me as a dream, and makes me fear it is too good a purpose, and too happy, to come to an iffue. The King hath not flayed the coming of Augiers, as he first intended, but refolved, Monday last, with his juncto counsel, to let me feek my fortune at fea; and to that purpose is willing my friends here should affist me in it. Your Majefty knoweth how many there hath been formerly that have profeffed to you and me, that if the King would give them leave, they would do great things for us: now we shall see whose professions were real or not, feeing the King is willing. Your Majesty will know what is fittest to be done in this; I shall acquaint all my friends here with it. My lord Craven hath already offered me ten thousand pounds for his share; if they all do this, it will be of great confequence. However

However, your Majesty will, please to let the States know this, and to enquire what affiftance I shall expect from them; and to advife with the Prince of Orange about the defigns of two or three forts, that the King may chufe, according to the strength we shall be able to gather here : but for all this, I be= feech your Majesty to confider whether I should attempt any thing, before I be fure that the French will embrace my intereft; if I should, it would get them the better conditions in the treaty at Collen from the Spaniards, and I should have profited nothing towards the recovering of my country; Spain being mighty enough, when the is in peace with others, to expel me out of any thing I shall have got : and if I should attempt upon Flanders, it will be necessary the States should fecond me with their army, and oblige themfelves not to make any treaty, peace, or truce without me. The King told me he would give me an English counfel, when I go to fea; I pray God they may be understanding and honeft, for I fee very few here that are both. I have also leave to acquaint all my friends beyond fea with this. I think I need not write H

write to the Prince of Orange, nor the States, because your Majesty will let them know it; but if you think it fit now for Ferentz to go to France, to try what can be done there, I am fure the King would not take it ill, and it would haften the treaty with England. Befides, the King fends to Denmark and Sweden in all hafte; to the first, to renew his friendship, and to acquaint him with that which was done at Ratifbon, and to defire him, that in cafe he should be the mediator betwixt the Emperor and Sweden, I might not be forgotten; and because we hear he doth not take it well that I have fo feldom acquainted him with my bufinefs, and doth think himfelf neglected by me, I mean to fend Blater to redrefs that; I can fend no other gentleman, because I need Rustdorff here, and he can do that well enough. To Sweden the King offers men, and the affiftance of his fleet, befides other particular helps to their armies in Germany. All this came out at once. I am fure my lord Marshall was the cause of the quick resolution, of whom I spoke to the King, as you commanded me; who faid it was no fmall thing, and therefore would confider

confider of it, and bid not to fpeak of it, which I defire of your Majefty. My friends here, and efpecially my lord Marshall, defired me to befeech your Majesty to hinder as much as you can any prohibition that should be made by the States to their subjects, not to take the King's licence for fishing, for it would only incense the King against them, whereas we hope we shall see fome moderation on his fide this year. I hope your Majesty hath received mine by Dingley and Captain Guilpin.

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant.

CHARLES.

Theobalds, this 20th of January 1637.

> P. S. I befeech your Majesty to let me have a speedy answer of this, by sea and by land, if one should miscarry; and to let Ferentz know all this.

> > H 2

LETTER

[ 100 ]

### LETTER XL.

## To the Queen.

MADAM,

THIS bearer goeth to receive your Majefty's commands for Sweden ; but fince there is nobody with you, that knoweth the form your Majesty useth in writing to the Queen, or the administrators of that realm, I take the boldness to present unto your confideration, whether you will not think fit to fend blanks figned with your hand, and fealed with a cachet volant, to Maurice, that he may write a letter over it in the usual form, according to the contents your Majesty will think fit. Ruthen hath now engaged himfelf of new, to bring me four companies of horses, and as many of dragoons, befides twelve hundred foot, which he is to levy in Scotland. I have given the States a delaying answer, as your Majesty bid me, and those of this province advised me, especially the Count of Calenbourg. I have appointed

appointed to meet the King at the Embs, for which end I fent back Sir Richard Cave to prefs it. I have taken Thomas Effex into my fervice, upon his defire; and I hope you will not be difpleafed with it. To-morrow I shall difpatch Leucteman for France, therefore I befeech of your Majesty to make your letters ready for it, for there is no time to be lost. When I wait on your Majesty next, I shall acquaint you with what I have forgot in this, whilf I remain

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES,

Arnheim,

this 2d of August 1638,

### LETTER

# [ 102 ]

### LETTER XLI.

### To the Queen.

MADAM,

Your Majesty hath understood my intention to go to the King of Denmark, to Gluckstat, by my letter by Sir George Coborne : now I am returned, I will give your Majesty the best account of it I can. My way was by Crempen, where I was received by my lord Ambassador Rowe, and the King's coaches, and two of his gentlemen, fince he keeps but a very small court at Gluckstat : thither I was brought; the garrison being in arms, I received a falute of the town's ordnance, as was done at Crempen, both coming and going. The fame night I supped with the King, and was lodged in the castle\*; all the time

• This Letter may contain more than appears in it, as at this mark, for nearly two fides of paper, all the words of confequence are written over, fo as to be entirely illegible. The intermediate words are only croffed over. At the bottom of the first page the excuse for it is written: "I " humbly befeech your Majesty to pardon this blotting, " fince it was a thing superfluous; and I had no time to " put it in cyphers, nor to write the letter over again."

I was

I was at Gluckstat I eat with the King (except once) who was very kind to me; and at feveral times he promifed me he would do his best for me in the treaty, which should not be without me. He was very favourable to me for drinking, bidding me drink no more than I had a mind to; but my people were well Concerning the treaty or war herefoufed. abouts, the Lord Ambassador and Rustorff will inform your Majesty; only I must tell your Majesty, that it will be in vain to fend any gentleman to my brother, fince he cannot go without Hatzvelt's pafs, for which I have wrote long ago, but have received from him an anfwer to all points in my letter except that, which is as much as a modest denial. Effex should have gone, because there was nobody else would, neither could I force any to it, fince there is no fmall danger in it; for any obstinacy of my brother Rupert's, or venture to escape, could put him in danger of hanging. The administrator of Magdebourg was fuffered to have but a ferving-boy with him; therefore one may eafly imagine, that they will much lefs permit him to have any body with him that may perfuse him

H'4

to

to any thing against their ends. As your Majesty faith in yours of the 12 of November, there is no difficulty concerning either Melander or King, in accepting the Heffian Geneting troops; for 212 did plaifly confers unto me that it is not possible for me to make a confi-Germany derable 67, 8, 54, 55, 17, 60, 79, 30, 42, 183, except he that commands my army be one of that country; but fo he be of good quality, honeft, and of good experience, there may fome other good charge be found for him in the fame army. As for Ambassador Wolf, he is only contrary to me, to shew himself a paffionate servant to Sweden, not for want of a present, for I offered it him; but he refused it, faying, that if he received it, he would not be able to ferve me fo well with the crown of Sweden as now he is. As I am writing of this, Duc Frantz Albert of Saxen Lawenbourg comes to see me; therefore I will end.

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

Hambourg, this 7 December 1638.

I cannot

I cannot give your Majesty any account of the number of those letters I had the honour to receive from your Majesty; for fince our defeat, where I lost all, I use to burn them as fast as I have answered them.

### LETTER XLII.

# To the Queen.

MADAM,

SINCE the receipt of your Majefty's letter of the  $\div$  and  $\div$  of January, and M. de Chavigni's two vifits, I have had no opportunity to acquaint your Majefty with any thing, fince I am kept with greater ftrictnefs than at first. The cause may be easily gueffed at, if one confiders the discourse I have had at length with M. de Chavigni : the particulars of it I shall fend to my lord of Leicester, and Pawel, at the first opportunity, who will not fail to inform your Majesty of it; it; and I hope your Majesty will be fatisfied with my proceedings. The States and Swedish Ambassiadors have as yet not shewed so much fense of the injury done unto me, as defire to engage the King of Great Britain into a treaty during my prison, which groweth daily more troubless to me, fince it takes away my health and strength, yet shall not make me do any thing that may really prejudice me, or make me unworthy of being for ever

## Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and fervant,

Bois de Vincennes, this 19th February (New Style) 1639.

> I dare fay no more, fince this goeth upon. adventure.

#### LETTER

С.

## [ 107 ]

### LETTER XLIII.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

Y M. Damet, who went for Holland I two days ago, I have acquainted your Majesty with some part of the discourse which I had with the Cardinal, of which, as well as of all other things which paffed fince my coming from the Bois de Vincennes, your Majesty shall shortly see M. Augiers' relation. Yesterday I was at St. Germain to fee the King and Mademoifelle (who did it for the Queen) wash the feet of the poor. I should have been as incognito, but the King found me out, and made me stand at the end of the table where he ferved them, and fpoke with me all the time of the ceremony, which he performed with a great deal of devo-Mademoifelle performed very prettily, tion. but not without the difaster of letting two dishes of pease fall upon her gown. Having dined privately, I heard from the galleries of the chapel the King's mufic (which is very good)

good) fing the verpers, the King and Queen being below. The day after I had had my **sudjence**, the Queen told the mafter of the ceremonies, Brulon, that fhe thought that I did not go pleafed from her, but fhe knew what the reafon was: therefore, faid fhe, the next time I fee him *je me raccommoderai bien*; *c'eft que j'ai oublié à donner le tiltre à fa mere*. I doubt not but after the holidays be paft, we shall fall to our bufinefs, to which the ministers here feem to be very inclined: if the King my uncle will affist, your Majesty shall not fail to be duly advertised of every thing that paffeth of confequence, by

> Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and servant,

CHARLES.

Paris, 7th April 1640.

> Sunday I do receive at Charenton. M, de Chatillon was with me to-day; he is grown fomething leaner.

### LETTER.

# [ 109 ]

### LETTER XLIV.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

Though fince my last of the 13th of this prefent, there happened nothing worthy of your Majesty's knowledge, but the Cardinal's visit to me; yet fince the Prince Ratlevil defires to be the bearer of a letter to your Majesty, I could not but accompany him with my zealous wishes for your contentment, and the happiness that I may, whilst I breathe, remain in your favour, and be able to shew myself with more real effect than hitherto I could do,

Your Majesty's

Most humble and obedient

fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

Paris, this 16th of April 1640.

#### LETTER

# [ 110 ]

### LETTER XLV.

### To the Queen.

MADAM,

Гноисн I have anfwered your Majefty's of the 16th of this month by my brother Edward, who, and my brother Philip, went away this day, yet fince this will be fooner with you, I thought it my duty to acquaint your Majesty, that I have heard underhand, that my lord of Leicester will demand audience of the King, for what reafon, he hath as yet concealed from me, though he has told me that he has got nothing for me by the last ordinary. I have fent for Cave to come over, because I find those conditions which are figned by me are much interpreted to my difadvantage; but I believe fome do it out of ignorance, fome out of malice, but I think most follow the fway of the court at prefent. I humbly befeech your Majesty to dispose of any thing I have as you pleafe, fince myfelf, and all that is in my power.

power, is your Majesty's own. I could not fend any watches, as your Majesty did command them, by my brothers, fince there were none ready made; but I shall fend them by the first opportunity. I think your Majesty hath heard of Madam de Rohan's being angry with me, that I did not fee her foon enough, though I proceeded not to fee any (but the Princeffes of the right blood, and the Princefs Mary) in their rank, and therefore faw those that were nearest to me next to the before named, as Madame de la Tremouille and Madaine de Vantadour, &c. But now we are very good friends, and Wednesday last her daughter and I christened my lord of Leicefter's child together. To-morrow I go to St. Germain to fee the King, Queen, and Duchefs of Lorraine, and to dine with Mr. Le Grand, who hath on feveral occasions been very civil to me, especially in those things wherein the fool Brulon would have troubled me, whereof de Lean will acquaint your Majefty, whom I humbly befeech your Majefty to maintain in your good opinion, fince he doth behave himfelf like an honeft man in the

# [ 112 · ]

the charge he is in. I can fay no more at this time, whilst I remain

Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and fervant.

CHARLES'

Paris, this 27th of April 1640.

Madam,

7

P. S. Yesterday, as I was going to feal this letter, Count Brulon (which is the conductor of the Ambaflador) fon tells me, from his father, who was come from St. Germain, that the King did not expect my coming thither, because the Landgrave had reported that I would not fee the King before Monday: but fince the Landgrave doth deny it, and that I hear from others fomething else is meant by it, I have sent Sir William Ballendin thither to Mr. Le Grand, to hear from whence this mistake doth proced. I hear also that the King goeth Monday next to Chantilly, and that he will take away my entertainment.

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant. This 28th April. LETTER

### [ 113 ]

# LETTER XLVI.

To the Queen.

Марам,

TONDAY last I was with the King at Chantilli. and with the Cardinal at Reomont; and if I did not fear to weary your Majefty with the relation of the good words and great professions they made unto me, I could fill this whole fide with them; but still the burden of the fong was, pourvu que l'Angleterre fasse quelque chose pour vous. The King told me (when I asked him what he would command me) that I should do well to stay a while at Paris, which I am not unwilling to obey, whilft I expect the King my uncle's commands by Cave. For to follow the King's court, when I have nothing to treat with the Cardinal, will be but troublefome, and your Majesty knows it seldom comes near les occafions; and to be a volunteer in Marechal de la Meilleraye's army, will not be honourable for me, fince the Duke of Anguien is there, who hath the chief quarter, and gives the word. M. de Chatillon's

# [ 114 ]

lon's army is not yet in their quarters. I have received your Majesty's of the  $\frac{2}{3}$  of April, and do not wonder at the backwardness of the fpring there, fince here it is the fame. I am very glad your Majesty hath fo good sport a hunting: I believe the chace was greater than the Marquis de Legones' at Cazal, fince his defeat doth not continue. I could with my friends in England would remember me for horfes; when I was there I could fcarcely get any for money, which is the caufe that I am now very ill-mounted. As for those that I left at the Hague, I have befeeched your Majefty, in my former letters, to dispose of them, or of any thing that is mine, as you please; for I wish nothing which moves paffion, than that I may one day be able to prove really unto your Majesty the truth of what I shall profess to be whilft I breathe,

### Your Majefty's Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

Paris, this 12th of May 1640.

#### LETTER

# [ 115 ]

# LETTER XLVII.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

CINCE my last from Amiens, the  $\frac{11}{24}$  July, D wherein I acquainted your Majesty with the recovery of my entire liberty, I have received yours of the  $\frac{4}{15}$  and  $\frac{13}{23}$  of the fame. I have received a letter from Sir H. Vane, of the 1 oth, wherein he tells me plainly, by the King's command, that his Majesty holds it not fit, neither in his wifdom nor honour, to fend Curtius. or any other, to the Imperial Diet, unless they be instructed to give the King of Hungary the title of Emperor; that, for his Majesty to do otherwife, as your Highness' proposition doth direct and advise, were to prejudice and overthrow, not advance your Highness' interests; and therefore, until your Highness clear this point yourfelf, his Majesty bids me tell you, he cannot difpatch Curtius, or any other, to the Imperial Diet. These are the very words of the letter, wherein he also adviseth me to send Cave over speedily, with such clear reso**lutions** I 2

lutions as that thereupon the King may fend For my part, I shall not orders to Curtius. understand to the giving of the title, as long as I fee no furer hopes of accommodation; therefore I am very glad of what your Majefty hath done in that point, as well towards the King as towards Curtius. I am very forry for the loss of my coufin Henry, who (fet afide the Prince and his own brother) had more worth in him than all the reft of that family in the State's fervice. I have fent Kingfmill his pafs, who will be fit enough to pass my brother Rupert's time, and do not think he will use his counsel in any thing. The great convoy is come fafely to the camp of Arras, therefore they make no question of the fudden taking of it.

Your Majesty's

Most humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

Paris, this 4th of August 1640.

> I have fent Sir William Ballenden to congratulate the Queen's delivery, and to tell the King of mine. I hope the watches which I will bring with me for your Majefty will content you.

> > LETTER

# [ 117 ] .

### LETTER XLVIII.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

N Wednefday last, the 21st of this month, at night, M. de Chavigny fetch'd me from the Bois de Vincennes in his coach. and brought me hither, where I am in expectation of the King's entertainment, whereof I was affured by him. By M. Bawyr's relation your Majesty will find how the business was carried, and upon what terms I was fet in fome kind of liberty; which I conceive more advantageous towards the obtaining of further fatisfaction, by my own folicitation, with the affiftance of those that have a real interest in my good, than to remain in prifon, trufting in those that would make my misfortune ferve to advance their private ends, and withal run the hazard of being difavouched. Enough of this, more I dare not truft in a letter; and I humbly befeech your Majesty to take no notice of it. Prince Cafimir doth intend to take a private house in this town, fince the King will T

will lodge me in that he is in, which is *l'Hôtel des Ambaffadeurs Extraordinaires*; in the mean while my lord Ambaffador hath put himfelf to the trouble of giving me a lodging in his houfe, where I am in danger to furfeit of good cheer. My lady and her daughter are big with child. They do all fhew a great deal of refpect to any that belong to your Majefty; and I most humbly beseech your Majefty to take notice to my lord and lady of their kindness to me; and to be still confident that I will do nothing that may really prejudice my honour or cause, and that I remain whilst I breathe

### Your Majefty's Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant, Paris, CHARLES, this 23d of March 1641.

> I humbly befeech your Majesty to pardon my not answering your late letters, which I have just now received in a bundle, and have not as yet had time to read them over. Madame de la Moussaie was with me yesterday. My lord of Leicester desires to know whether,

# [ 119 ]

ther, now I am come out, your Majefty holds the refolution about my brothers.

### LETTER XLIX.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

THIS honeft Gentleman being fent by their Majesties to the Prince of Orange, and intending to kifs your Majesty's hands at the Hague, I cannot omit to acquaint you. that he doth always profess a great deal of duty and fervice to your Majesty. I believe his errand is only a compliment, because there were here ill rumours of the Prince of Orange's health. I forgot to tell your Majefty in my last, that Landas was arrived, and that the D. of Simmeren is going to Hanau. I fear this violence of the Houfe of Commons; for the extirpation of the Bishops, root and branch, will bring fome troubles, and, by confequence, will keep back my bufiness: I 4.

fines: this next week will shew what is likely to be the issue of it. What other news there is here, your Majesty will understand by this bearer, I remaining

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

Whitehall, this 30th of May 1641.

### LETTER L.

### To the Queen,

MADAM,

I HAVE shewed your Majesty's letter of the 6th of June to the King; he read most part of it, and when he came to that part of the politic heads, he frowned a little, but faid nothing to me. Certainly there is all the ill offices done me to the King that can be imagined; and, what is worst, he doth not tell me of it. He will not have me go with him for Scotland; Scotland : what reason he hath for it. God knows. Queen mother is faid to go for Collen within this fortnight; but I hear from a good hand fhe is to ftay at Bruffels. The Queen of England goeth within these three weeks (as she gives out) for Hombie, eight days before the King ftirs from hence; and from thence to Pumfrey, and to York, where the will expect the King's return from Scotland. I find every body much inclined to fend fome of these troops now on foot to the West-Indies. If the Parliament intend it, I shall not be able to divert it; if they go on good grounds, I shall rather wish them to do that than nothing, fince they pretend want of ready money to make war in Germany; but for the Indies, merchandize will fuffice to content the foldiers, and all other neceffaries may be furnished them out of hand. I wonder your Majesty would have Sir Thomas Rowe employed in the treaty with the States, fince he hath undertaken a more necessary journey, which I humbly befeech your Majefty not to let any pretence whatfoever interrupt; for the neglecting of it would be of great prejudice

indice unto me, both with my friends and enemies; who will conjecture, feeing I have had to fair an invitation to a peaceable compolition, that I do not will the quiet of my country, nor care much for the fettlement of my family. Belides the aforefaid treaty with the States being put by the King into the hands of the Lords of the Parliament. I shall not offer to take it out of their hands. for I am fure nothing can be done in it without them ; and I most humbly befeech your Majesty not to make any motion to put it into any other hands, but whom they shall appoint. As for my brother Maurice, your Majesty will be pleased to do with him as you think fit. It will be hard, to get the money of his penfion paid him. I have. with much ado, got a thousand pounds for myfelf, of fix which were due on our Lady-Day last past. As for the Portugal business, both the King and Sir H. Vane have told me they would give Bofwell order about it; but their thoughts are fo full of other business at home, that they can think of nothing abroad. Tomorrow the Bishops cause will be debated; 'before 2

## [ 123 ]

before that be decided, the Parliament will be loath to hear of any other bufinefs. Your Majefty's Most humble and obedient fon and fervant,

C,

Whitehall, this  $\frac{6}{15}$  of June 1641.

#### LETTER LI.

#### To the Queen.

#### MADAM,

SINCE William Murray's parting, I have received your Majefty's by Sir Peter Killegrew and Mr. Elburough. I doubt not but by the abovefaid your Majefty will find how the King took your letter; for he told me at his parting, after I had fhut up my letters, that the King would not prefs me to go from hence; but I cannot judge by that, whether I fhall go with him for Scotland, which journey journey holds for certain on the appointed day. The King faith he will feek to get money for my brother Maurice, and then h may go to what army he pleafeth : I want it very much myfelf, and it is very hard to come by in these times. I have wrote to L. G. King, that the King my uncle will let him know his pleasure by Sir Henry Vane, As for Mr. Elburough, I shall affist him wherein I may possibly; remaining

Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and servant,

CHARLES,

Whitehall, this  $\frac{18}{28}$  of June 1641.

## [ 125 ]

## LETTER, LII.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

) y what was wrote to your Majesty from the  $\frac{15}{33}$ , you could perceive that the figning of the 15, 11, 6, 45, 55, 23, 2, 73, 102, 604, would foon follow thereupon, which was also effected the fame evening, without any other condition but mere 398, 120, 117, 19, 41, 43, 22, 111, 76, told me the 604. But 124, 78, 66, 10, S, F, should till the not go 89, 60 over 120, 30, 40, 66, F, were twelve years old in the 21, 24, 41, 38, 55, 46, 1, 5, 22, 43, 82, 111, 14, 66, 10, 56, 45, 102. Mean time ĸ hold the ftate 124, 120 would 93, 14, 66, 10, 102, 294, their great for 78, 102, 40, 37 professions 4, 107, 72, 85, 247; but I believe, and fo doth every body Mary hath got her else, that 585, 94, 120, 6, 53, 21, 83. transport 211 The fame will 8, 98, 111 fo. 805, 120, 83, 82, 82, 107. Your Majesty's express came but the next day after the ordinary, so that I had scarce time to read the propositions, much less to speak much with the King of them, though I can tell your Majesty, that he did not millike of it; but it being a business worth considering, I humbly beseech your Majesty not to hasten 234 coming over until we have better considered of it; of which, as of the aforesaid business, besides many other particulars, you shall have an account of by the express. So I rest

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and most obedient fon and fervant, CHARLES.

Whitehall, this 13 of March 1641.

## [ 127 ]

3

### LETTER LIII.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

MADE no question but my brother Edward's change of religion would be very fenfible to your Majesty, as I see it is ; but I doubt very much whether his going to the King had been a way to confirm him in the right, fince there be fo many on that fide that are Papists, or have none. Reputation he might have got, as all fuch do, who behave themselves well and faithfully in the quarrel they undertake, be it never to unjust, especially when they are not convinced of its injustice; which I am confident he is, of that fide his faith hath now taken, for I am fure he cannot be fo eafily perfuaded of those fopperies which he pretends to, having been fo well instructed in the contrary, as his letters would perfuade us; and I fear his obedience to the church of Rome will leffen that which he oweth your Majesty's commands, to come

come for Holland. I humbly befeech you, Madam, upon this occasion (which warrants this my prefumption) to put another gentleman to my brother Philip (fince I doubt not but the Prince of Orange will accept of young Pelnitz, because his Romish religion will endanger no young man in his court) of the Protestant religion. I have formerly written to Maurice about it, who affured me, that your Majesty did approve and intend it; but I am forry to hear it is not yet performed. It is not fit for me to accuse your withing to die, though it were never fo unjust to yourfelf and yours, but rather to befeech God to confirm your Majesty in your former resolution, to remit all to his providence; which I hope will give you no cause to defire the haftening of your end, and therein the greatest addition of misfortune to

# Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and servant,

CHARLES.

This 28th of November 1645.

### [ 129 ]

### LETTER LIV.

To the Queen.

Ма́дам,

CAN hardly add any thing to the acknowledgment of the honour of your letter of the  $\frac{1}{12}$  of April, without troubling you with a repetition of what you are better informed by the printed news and other letters. The citizen who pretended to arrest me at the city feast, is in restraint, and is to be examined this afternoon; fo that I cannot tell as yet what the committee appointed for it hath done in it. I am confident fomebody fet him on, or elfe he never would have taken fuch a time; which may prove hurtful to him, at least the House of Commons seemed to be very fenfible of it. Since the Venetians have concluded their treaty with my brother Philip, I hope there will be fome means found to accommodate his gentleman with fome charge in the troops, and to put a Protestant in his ·K room,

room, which I humbly fubmit to your Majefty's careful confideration. It is not very fafe for me to fay what my opinion is concerning the obstruction of your business here, or where the caufe lies; becaufe the giving my opinion in fuch like cafes, it having been told again, hath caufed me the hatred of those perfons who were touched in it. But this I may fay fafely, that the Parliament hath never, fince I came to England, denied or delayed any thing that was offered to them concerning your bufinefs, nor do I think they will whenever it comes before them : your Majesty may then judge where it lieth. Honest Mr. Cooper hath had as yet but little favour from the Lords House in his business; for, having petitioned to them against the unjust proceedings of that court wherein his bufiness first was put, and defired they would hear it in their house, they referred it back again, to be stated to them by those judges against whom he had petitioned, and who he conceived had wronged him. I hear that the Prince will not go into France without the King his father's express command, though

though the Queen does very earneftly defire it. I am

## Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient

fon and fervant, CHARLESE

This 17th of April 1646.

## LETTER LV.

### To the Queen.

MADAM,

I AM glad to hear that Pelnitz is otherwife difpofed of, and that his place is filled up with two Protestants. I hope before my brother Philip parts, that your Majesty will, with your bleffings, lay your curse upon him if he change the religion he hath been bred in. Since the Swedish Ambassador at Ofnabruck did exceedingly press my Ministers to know my will, in how much I would be content to less ny demands for my entire restitution, I have sent instructions to them, penned in such a manner (as I conceive) that it will fatisfy the faid Ambassadors, and not prejudice K 2 me,

me, nor the rights of our family, and yet prevent the flander of a backwardness to a reasonable accommodation, or to the procuring, as much as in me lies, of the public peace of the empire : I shall by this ordinary fend Maurice a copy of them, if it can be made ready foon enough, for to communicate to your Majesty. By the intelligence I receive from the general treaty, I have much cause to fear, that the crowns of France and Sweden will make their peace (if they intend any) without much regard to those of their allies, that are not in arms with them. I doubt not but that your Majefty knoweth before this of the King's arrival with his Scottish army before Newark, having been fome days private in the French Refident Montreuil's house near it: it was ten days before they knew here what was become of his Majesty. I pray God that this way that he hath taken may produce his and his kingdom's welfare and fecurity! and reft

### Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

This 8th of May 1646. CHARLES. LETTER

## [ 133 ]

### LETTER LVI.

To the Queen,

MADAM,

**X** v brother Rupert fending this bearer to your Majesty about his business, I cannot omit to accompany him with my humble request in favour of the fuit he hath to you in my brother's behalf; which, fince he can more fully reprefent it to your Majefty, and that I have by the last post acquainted you with it, I will not be farther troublesome therein. Only, Madam, give me leave to beg your pardon in my brother Philip's behalf, which I should have done sooner, if I could have thought that he had needed it. The confideration of his youth, of the affront he received, of the blemish had lain upon him all his life-time if he had not refented it; but much more that of his blood, and of his nearnefs to you, and to him to whofe afhes you have ever profeffed more love and value than to any thing upon earth, cannot but be fufficient to efface any ill impressions which K 3 the

the unworthy reprefentation of the fact, by those who joy in the divisions of our family, may have made in your mind against him. But I hope I am deceived in what I hear of this, and that this precaution of mine will seem but impertinent, and will more justly deferve forgiving than my brother's action; fince I will still be confident, that the good of your children, the honour of your family, and your own, will prevail with you against any other confideration : and thus I rest

Your Majesty's

Moft humble and obedient

fon and fervant,

CHARLES,

This 10th of July 1646.

[ 135 ]

#### LETTER LVII.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

THE lady Stafford hath defired me to recommend this bearer, her daughter, Kate Killegrew, to your Majesty's favour, and to your fervice, in the place of a maid of honour: being as willing to bear with your prefent neceffity for an entertainment as any of the reft, and to allow her fo much as will keep her according to the place fhe will be in, if your Majesty so like of it. The constant respect and affection which this lady and all her's have ever shewed towards you and all your's, obliges me to fecond this her defire with my humble fuit to your Majefty in her faid daughter's behalf, that in cafe you be not formerly engaged, and that it may stand with your or your family's convenience, you will be pleafed to grant it; K 4 which

## [ 136 ] hall take as a great far

which I shall take as a great favour to, Madam,

#### Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES,

This 23d of August 1646:

#### LETTER LVIII.

#### To the Queen.

MADAM,

**P**OWELL doth not believe that my brother Edward hath any mind to go for Holland, as your Majefty was pleafed, from the 6th of January, to write me word of his promife to you; neither do I think that his coming hither will alter any thing in the fancy he hath taken to the Popish religion. I could wish either my brother Rupert or Maurice would undertake the Venetian employment, my brother Philip being very young to undertake such a task. It were sit to be known whether the secretaries of Venice that treat

# [ 137 ]

treat have any full power to conclude with him, before he engages himfelf in providing of officers. Your Majefty will understand from better hands what passeth here; therefore I will end this, remaining

### Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

This 9th of January 1646.

The extremity of the cold, which hath not been felt this thirty years, (as they fay) I hope will excuse my brevity to your Majesty, besides my want of subject.

## [ 138 ]

### LETTER LIX.

To my most dear Brother-these.

My dearest Brother,

7

I HAVE received your letter by Mr. Legge, in which, give me leave to tell you, you are very unkind to me, in faying that I do conceal things from you; for, my deareft Brother, I have not a thought that I would not acquaint you with. He has told me of your command; and, now I have difpatched my bufinefs, I will only ftay to fettle it in a way, and then will come and volunteer it with you. My dear Mafter, farewell, and pray let me hear from you as often as it is not troublefome to you; for it is the greateft happinefs I am capable of receiving, being moft paffionately,

Dear Master,

Your most obedient and faithful fervant,

000.

-

March 31ft, 1647.

### [ 139 ]

## LETTER LX.

## A Monsteur mon Frere, Monsteigneur le Prince Palatin Rupert.

Hochgebohrner Fuerft, freundlicher herzlicher Bruder !

WR H. angenehmes schreiben vom 20 - Merz, ist mir von dem Tragern wohl uberlieffert worden, und es wird mir allezeit eine uberaus groffe freude feyn, dass dieselbe in gutem Zustand, und in einer avantageusen condition fich befinden. Was moeglichkeit zu Erhaltung dero Werbung bey jetziger conjunctur allhie ift, und wie wenig ich dazu helfen kan, werden E. H. von obgemeldtem, fo dieselbe darin employiren, weitlaueftig vernehmen, welcher gleichwol an feinem fleifs nichts ersparet. Aber die prejudicia die allhie, fowol gegen der Krone Frankreich actionen. als auch E. H. boefe affection zum Parlament gefasst find, verursachen, dass man Dero wenig Dienst bey selbigen thun kan sonderlich dieweil man aufgiebt der Prinz habe commission

z

an

an etliche See capitains ertheilt, um auf die Englische schiffe zu beuten, und dass etliche Truppen in Normandie liegen follen, welche wenn sie mit den Englischen und Ihrischen Werbungen conjungirt feyn werden, entweder in England oder Irrland gegen des Parlaments dienst follen employirt werden; zumahlen fie auch vorgeben, dass Parlament werde Volks felbst genugsam vonnoethen haben, und dass die gemeine foldaten dem Konig zuvor gedient in Irrland, die Uebrige aber zu defension dieses Koenigreichs moegen entretenirt werden. Aus welchem allem E. H. leicht koennen abnehmen, dass es schwer seyn werde etwas von Dieselbe auf die art zu koennen erhalten, ob ich vor meine persohn schon von Herzen wuenschte, Deroselben darin bedienlich feyn zu koennen, und auch in aller andrer Gelegenheit zu erweifen, dass ich bin und verbleibe

E. H.

Treuer dienstwilliger bruder CARL LUDWIG.

Den 1 April 1647.

## **141**

### LETTER LXI.

For your Majesty.

SIR.

**VOUR** Majesty's favourable acceptance of my humble respects to, and attendance upon, your perfon, fince your coming from Holdenby, (notwithstanding the diflike you expressed of my ways, and of my reasons for them) makes me hope that, whilft I do inform myfelf whether I shall have the permission to wait on your Majesty, as I did lately, you will be pleafed to accept this humble affurance of my joy for the fafety of your perfon, and of my constant wishes, that a good understanding between you and the two Houses of Parliament, may restore your and the kingdom's greatness and happiness. Yet, whatever may happen to the contrary, or your Majesty may think of me, I will never forget the perfonal refpect and observance I do owe you, as your Majesty's

### Moft humble

and obedient nephew and fervant. Whitehall, this 24th of November 1647.

LXII

CHARLES.

## [ 142 ]

### LXII.

A note of fuch monies as were paid on the 21st of December 1647, and formerly, to Mrs. Harrington, by order from the Queen of Bohemia.

Paid to Mrs. Harrington,

## Copy of ber Majefty's Warrant.

William, fome years ago, upon an occaflon, I promifed Harrington five hundred pounds: when you have monies of mine in your hands fufficient to pay her, you muft give it her when the fhall call for it, and this shall ferve for your warrant. The Hague, this  $\frac{1}{33}$  of August 1644.

> Elizabeth. Westminster,

Westminster, this 21st of December 1647. Received of Sir Abraham William, Knight, agent for the Queen of Bohemia formerly, fifty pounds, as part of this order for five hundred pounds, for which I gave my acquittance, dated 7° Maii 1646;—and now one hundred and fifty pounds, which makes two hundred pounds, in part of this order for five hundred The other three hundred pounds I pounds. defire may be paid as foon as may be into the hands of Mr. Alderman Avery, to be made over to the Hague, for the discharge of such debts as the Queen of Bohemia is engaged for me there. In witness whereof I have hereunto put my hand the day and year abovefaid.

JANE HARRINGTON.

## £. 150

Witneffes WALTER RAWDEN, SYLVANUS FRYER.

At the fame time the received alfo, for her pention for three quarters of a year, viz. Midfummer 1647, Michaelmas 1647, and Christmas 1647 - - - £.45

#### LETTER

10

## [ 144 ]

## LETTER LXIII.

A la Reine de Bobéme.

MADAME,

'AI une extrême satisfaction que votre Majesté soit persuadée de la part que je continue de prendre dans tout ce qui la touche, & de la douleur que m'a fait recevoir le changement de Madame la Princesse Louise. Il est vrai qu'on a fait courir des bruits qui l'intéressent, & qu'ils ont été pertés jusques dans ces provinces. Je suis très-aise que votre Majesté ait eu la bonté de s'en ouvrir à moi; car, outre que c'est une marque de sa confrance, elle me donne le moyen de travailler à les diffiper, & d'en faire remarquer la faufseté. Je souhaite qu'ils viennent plutôt des ennemis de Madame la Princesse de Zolern que d'elle-même, & qu'elle ne foit pas affez malheureuse pour que cette fâcheuse rencontre lui fasse perdre. les bonnes graces de votre Majesté, qui avoit toujours eu pour elle une bienveillance toute particuliere, & de laquelle elle ne fauroit avoir une trop grande reconnoisfance.

noiffance. Je puis cependant affurer votre Majesté, qu'en cette occasion, j'aurai tous le sentimens que votre Majesté m'inspirera, & que, si elle continue à me faire part de ce qui se passera dans cette affaire, je me réglerai aux ordres qu'elle me prescrira, & lui donnerai sujet de croire que je ne suis pas moins que par le passé.

Si ce n'étoit point manquer au respect que je vous dois, je demanderois à votre Majesté des nouvelles du Roi son neveu, & de l'état de se affaires, sur le sujet desquelles je ne me puis rien reprocher. Mais l'étroite union qui est présentement entre la France & le gouvernement d'Angleterre ne me permet pas de dire tout ce que j'ai sur le cœur, dans lequel je conserve pour la personne du Roi un respect inviolable.

Madame,

de votre Majesté,

Le très-humble, très-obéissant

& très-fidele serviteur,

LE P. DE RURENT.

LETTER

Laval,

24 Fevrier 1648.

L

# [ 146 ]

## LETTER LXIV.

### To the Queen.

MADAM,

**THE Duke of Mecklenburg intending** to kifs your Majerty's hand, upon his journey to his Mistrefs, is willing to prefent his most humble fervice to you, and to give your Majesty an account of my good behaviour in this place, and how unwilling I am to pledge the many healths that are drank fince the arrival of the Swedish envoy, Monf. Sparre, whom your Majesty hath formerly seen at the Hague. He is fent hither to invite this Elector to be mediator between the crown of Sweden and Polonia, at the treaty which is to be fhortly at Lubeck. I received yesterday letters from Munster, which inform me that my ratifications have not yet been accepted there, because my title of Archidapifer was in the frontispiece of them. The matter is not great, whether they do receive them or not; but your Majesty will understand by Maurice, that the Duke of Bavaria is willing to

to do his part upon much easier terms than formerly, and that the business of the guarantee is quite laid afide. If the next post from Nuremberg bring no alteration, I intend to fet forward towards Franckfort, very fuddenly. I should have been glad to have waited upon your Majesty before my going farther up; but fince we receive letters here every day, which require a speedy answer, I hope you will be pleafed to difpenfe with that duty. Maurice will also acquaint your Majesty with what paffed at Nuremberg concerning Franckendal, which I hope will yet have a good iffue, to your Majesty's contentment, which I. shall endeavour, whilst I live, with all the duty which oweth

> Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and servant, CHARLES.

Cleve, this  $\frac{19}{35}$  of May 1649.

L z

# [ 148 ]

### LETTER LXV.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

TESTERDAY I received your Majesty's of the  $\frac{21}{31}$  of May, and acquainted the Elector with the great lye which Henfliett made of your Majesty; in which good quality, befides his horns, he may outvie the devil: therefore the Elector was very apt to believe it came from him, though he had as yet had no notice of the thing; but he told me. that he understood by Swerin, that his wife had waited upon your Majesty, and I am fure it was by his express commands, because he told me of it when first he received letters of the difpute with the Princess Royal, that he would give order for it. I doubt not but your Majefty hears that they are likely to agree at Nuremberg, and that the Imperialists have accepted, ad referendum, of the proposition which hath been made to them, by means of the Brandenburg Ambassador, with the good liking of the Swedes. That the Emperor fhould

should oblige himself to get Franckendal rendered within three months, and in the mean time Hermenstein is to be delivered up to me. The Emperor hath also written a very effectual letter to the Duke of Bavaria, to reftore his part of the Palatinate to me immediately; fo that I intend to go towards Franckfort, God willing, towards the end of next week. For though my ratification hath not yet been accepted at Munster, because the title of Archidapifer is still in it, yet they are willing to give me a recepiffe that I have offered them, and that there was no other fault in the form of them : neither is it reasonable that I should omit it before all be performed which is promifed on their fide. The King's answer to the Scots, as your Majesty is pleafed to relate it, is, in my poor opinion, very prudent, fafe, and rational. I with those in England may be as good prophets as they pretend to be, and that your Majesty may enjoy your jointure very fpeedily, and I am fure it shall not be my fault if you do not: but if we may believe those that come from thende, it is in fuch a condition, by the French and Swedes quartering there, and the constant incurfions L .3

## [ 150 ]

incursions of the Spanish in Franckendal, that it will be a good while before it will be in a posture to furnish what it ought to do to your Majesty ; which they are not ignorant of who make that an excuse to cover their bafenefs and difaffection to your fervice and your family's, whom they are only apt to pleafe when nobody elfe cares for them. Though your Majesty was pleased to recommend the bufiness of Franckendal to the English Ambassadors that go to Spain, yet I hope you will also defire them to be careful not to enter into any treaty with them about it; for that would give the Spanish an excuse to keep it longer, under colour of a particular treaty about it with England, and fo make use of their old shifts to put it off from time to time, and caufe jealoufies with the French and Swedes, for to make them flacken in preffing its reftitution.

It is true, Madam, I did not write to the Queen your fifter, during my being in England, nor fince; for until the King and Parliament were agreed, I being with the Parliament, it was not fit nor fafe I fhould keep correspondence with her; besides that by by those discourses which she hath held of me. both to the Queen regent of France and others (as I am well informed) before the King's death and fince, I had very good caufe to believe that my letters would not only be unacceptable, but also would be made use of to my prejudice. And though the late King and this, in confideration of your Majesty, have used me civilly, yet I have no cause to believe that I am in a better predicament with the Queen than I was formerly; and that my letters to her, now I am come from England, and that those there seem to be angry with me for having been with the king, and refusing to see Strickland, may not be interpreted (efpecially fince it comes fo late) as a respect to her, but as driven to it for want of the former appui, and that I believe more in the King's fuccels than theirs : therefore i fhall humbly expect your Majefty's farther pleafure in it, after you have confidered 'o. these my reasons before. I do resolve to write to her Majesty, which I hope you will not be diffatisfied with, fince you have ever given

L 4

mç

## [ 152 ]

me the liberty humbly and freely to offer my thoughts unto your Majesty; being Your most humble and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

Cleve, this  $\frac{24 \text{th May}}{3 \text{d June}}$  1649.

### LETTER LXVI.

## To the Queen.

MADAM,

I F the Reichs Pfenningmeister at Franckfort do not make good his second and third month, as he hath not yet done, I shall make good the sum out of the monies I am to receive at the present Franckfort-fair for the Bergstrasse, since the contributions for Heilbron are so far behind-hand, that I am not likely to get any of it suddenly for my own use, and what is had at present goes to the

the garrifon. But if the Elector of Mayence fail me, then I am banquerout, both with your Majesty, the merchants at Franckfort, and my own fervants: but I hope better. fince all is concluded between me and him, and they are now upon taking of the bounds of what is to be given and left on either fide. I do not wonder at the King's complying with the Scotch or Argyle's party in all things, fince once he trufted himfelf into their hands; and they write from London that he hath done public kirk-pennance, the truth whereof, if it be meafured according to the strictness of their discipline, may well not be doubted of; elfe I shall not give credit unto it, until I hear it from your Majesty. By the former post I fent to Maurice a copy, for your Majesty's use, of what I sent to the Electrice concerning the Transylvanian bufinefs; if it can be brought higher, it will be fo much the better. The Ambaffador that is. here, and pretended to treat with me about it, though he have no fufficient power, I have, with a civil answer of neither aye nor no, referred to the Electrice, to whom his commission is directed, (having only brought me letters

## [ 154 ]

letters of credence from the prince regent and his mother) as also your Majesty's confent. But for my part, I like the other match proposed to her much better, though this will be more profitable for her for matter of money. I have written to Vienna to inform myfelf how things stand with him, and whether the Emperor gives him the title of Prince. which he pretends, becaufe (as the Ambaffador fays) the principality is by the States entailed upon his family. The Princess of Tarente is here now, with her young fifter; the is much altered for the better in her fashion and behaviour; the niggardliness of her mother, which she much complains of, hath done her a great deal of good. I shall obey your Majesty's commands concerning Nelfon, as far as is possible. As for honest Mr. Avery, I should be glad I could do for him as your Majesty proposed; but there is nothing acknowledged due to me in England : and for my arrears, they were employed for the payment of debts in Holland, and was fain to acquit 3,600 pounds sterling, for to have 2,400 pounds for that purpole. I have nothing else to inform your Majesty of at

# [ 155 ]

at this time; but, recommending myself to your gracious favour, I rest, Madam,

> Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

Heidelberg, this <u>11</u>:September 1650.

#### LETTER LXVII.

To the Queen.

M A D A M,

I SHALL give order for the reimburfement of Carl, for the coach, according to your Majesty's commands. I took the boldness to give your Majesty an account, by my last, why I did not invite the King your nephew to be god-father to the child, whereby your Majesty will see it was not out of any neglect. Secretary Maurice will shew your Majesty the King of Spain's power to his Ambassador baffador at Vienna, about the delivery of Franckendal, which is fubject to feveral ifs and ands; fo as it is to be feared they only feek, according to their laudable cuftom, to protract time for to gain another fummer. So that I am much confirmed thereby in my belief, that as long as Philipsburg is in the French hands, or the war continue between that crown and Spain, they will not quit Franckendal. Captain Titus's neglect of his letters looks verv oddly; I hope he hath no fhare in the treafon of his man, for to fome in the eftates of those that are concerned in it. I am forry the Duke of Richmond should come into the misfortune which is noifed of him; but I wonder the King would engage those other young colts which are named, except Belaffife, into a bufiness which needed riper understandings, and better refolution, than I know fome of them could have. I doubt my lord Bellafife will fuffer most, because he is the only fit man amongst them for the conduct of fuch a business. We have looked with admiration upon the picture of the Dame fans reproche; and if it were not a fault to rob your Majesty of so necessary a person, I should offer

offer him the place of *dame d'honneur* here, for we want one, and I am fure his precepts and practice (when he is in cold blood) would be a very good example to both fexes. I reft Your Majefty's

> Most humble and obedient fon and fervant,

> > CHARLES.

Heidelberg, this 3d of May 1651.

### LETTER LXVIII.

Sans Adresse.

Ce 25 Novembre 1653.

Monseigneur,

SANS que votre Altesse m'ait permis de l'envoyer voir, je n'oserois pas prendre la liberté de m'acquitter de ma parole, en vous faisant favoir que je crois que le mal n'est pas si grand comme l'on m'a voulu persuader. Si vous prenez la peine de venir en la maison, j'aurai j'aurai encore l'honneur de vous affurer de mes très-humbles refpects. Je ne puis vous mander aucune particularité; le mauvais tems m'a empêché d'en prendre. Si votre Altesse en fait quelqu'une, elle a eu la bonté de me promettre de me les faire favoir : je l'en supplie, & de me permettre de me dire,

Monseigneur,

Votre très-humble

& obéissante servante,

LA BOHEMIENNE.

Je fupplie votre Altesse, qu'on ne sache point qui prend la liberté de lui écrire. Cet homme est fidele : fi vous avez la bonté de me faire savoir de vos nouvelles, que ce soit par lui. Si vous allez Dimanche à la chasse, & que cela n'incommode point votre Altesse, je la prie de passer par ici.

LETTER

# [ I59 ]

#### LETTER LXIX.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

THE intermission of a three months lasting pain in my right shoulder is not fo fatisfactory to me, as that it renders me more able to give your Majefty most humble thanks, though in an ill character, for the care you were pleafed to fhew of my fad accident, which I defired my fifter Sophia to perform for me, whilft I was fo unfit for that duty, as I am still, to my great grief, for the other your Majefty may require of me : and though I ever longed for the honour and happiness humbly to kifs your hands in this place, yet now I fee the relation of my prefent condition, as it is made by your own, as well as my fervants, is fo little credited, I am the more earnest to with that your Majesty may be an eye-witness of it; and then I am confident your Majesty will have a better opinion of my endeavours, though never fo little confiderable to you at present. The last post from Ratisbon brought me

me the final agreement between the Duke of Simmeren and my Ambaffador there, which is now drawing up. This is the fum of it :---He leaves to me at prefent two thirds of the Ampt Stromberg, one fifth of the revenue of the Ampt Creutznach, and fome certain churchlands in the Ampt Lantern, with the vote and ceffion of the principality; and after his and his wife's decease the whole Ampt Lantern, except Ottenberg. The rest remains according to the brotherly division. If I had been fure of a quick difpatch in law, I should not have quitted my right at fo fmall a rate ; but fince friendship is more worth than long pleading, I have condefcended to the aforefaid agreement. As for what your Majesty is pleafed to command about the changing the drunken Castelain at Rheims for Grand Inn, I am ready to obey you as foon as I can, by giving the other fome content for his arrears, difpatch him, and agree with this about his entertainment. Your Majefty will well perceive by all my writing, that though my pain be almost spent, yet a great weakness continues in the nerves of my arm and hand, which are fomewhat withered, and not without

out pain, now whilft I write, or when I ufe it any other way; which I hope will plead for my fcribbling, as my other inabilities for not fhewing that duty and obedience, which in all poffible ways I shall endeavour whilft I live, as

> Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and servant,

> > CHARLES.

Heidelberg, this 26th November 1653.

#### LETTER LXX.

#### Sans Adresse.

#### Ce 12 Décembre 1653.

#### MONSEIGNEUR,

J<sup>E</sup> fuis en toutes les peines du monde de votre fanté; l'on m'a voulu faire croire qu'elle n'est pas aussi bonne que je la souhaite. Si vous pouvez m'en mander des nouvelles sans vous incommoder, vous m'obligerez in-M finiment.

# [ 162 ]

finiment. Je vous assure que je ne manquerai pas de la demander à Dieu de tout mon cœur, ét à être toute ma vie,

Moafeigneur,

. . . .

Votre très-humble & très-obéissante servante.

La snadame qui eut l'honneur de vous voir avec moi, vous falue avec respect ; elle a bien de l'impatience qu'elle ne fait en quel état vous êtes. Si vous me mandez quelque chose à lui dire, elle souhaite que ce soit en un papier particulier. Je ne vous en dis pas davantage pour aujourd'hui.

LETTER

N. B. Sans Signature.

# [ 163 ]

# LETTER LXXI. Sans Adresse.

Monseigneur,

E me donne encore l'honneur de vous écrire par la voie de ma tante, pour vous affurer de la continuation de mes respects : j'appréhende bien qu'ils ne vous soient enfin importuns; mais cette pensée ne me fera pourtant jamais ceffer, fi vous ne le voulez absolument. J'ose même vous dire que ce ne seroit pas sans une extrême violence que je vous obéirois. Vous ne le devez pas trouver étrange, puisque je trouve toute ma satisfaction à vous dire que je serai toujours à vous, malgré tout le monde. Ne me refusez pas, s'il vous plaît, la grace que je vous ai demandée, qui est de nous donner une heure de tems avant de vous en aller; au moins si vous n'y avez de la répugnance: car, pour le bruit de la ville, il n'en fera pas plus grand. Nous avons tant de choses à vous dire, & si plaisantes, que je crois que vous en rirez. L'adieu que vous avez fait à Madame la Prieure ne vous M<sub>2</sub> en

# -[ 164 .]

en doit pas non plus empêcher; elle sera ravie d'avoir l'honneur de vous voir, & vous lui direz que c'est à cause qu'elle vous en a prié. Personne n'a vu ma lettre, mais ne me mandez rien, sinon si je vous verrai, ou non. Excusez-moi, je vous prie, & permettez-moi de me dire toute ma vie,

Monseigneur,

Votre très-humble & très-obéissante fervante.

Pardonnez fi je vous fais reflouvenir des fecrets que vous m'avez promis : ce font les mêmes que vous avez donné à Madame la Prieure. Je vous prie de me les envoyer, fi vous ne venez pas; je vous prie encore de trouver un moment pour nous faire cet honneur.

N. B. Sans Signature.

# [ 165 ]

### LETTER LXXII.

#### Sans Adresse.

Ce 1 Décembre 1653.

Monseigneur,

JE ne puis rien vous mander de ce que je vous avois promis : fi vous avez toujours de la bonté, prenez la peine de venir demain comme à la coutume, ou quelqu'autre jour, fi vous le voulez, & l'on pourra fatisfaire votre curiofité. J'ai bien peur que cela ne vous importune, auffi bien que de voir fi fouvent des lettres de,

Monseigneur,

Votre très-humble & très-obéiffante fervante.

Vous favez bien celle qu'il faut demander.

N. B. Sans Signature.

# [ 166 ]

#### LETTER LXXIII.

#### Sans Adresse.

Ce 3 Décembre 1653,

Monseigneur,

Je crains que votre Altesse ne soit importunée de voir que je me sers si souvent de la liberté que vous m'avez donnée de vous écrire; vous me ferez, s'il vous plaît, la grace de croire que ce n'est que pour vous donner de nouvelles assurances de mes obéissances, & non manque de respect. Si je commets des fautes j'espere que vous aurez la bonté de me pardonner, & de souffrir que je me dise toute ma vie, Monséigneur,

Votre très-humble

& très-obéissante servante,

LA BOHÉMIENNE,

Je vous écris au lit, c'est ce qui est cause que je ne vous mande pas davantage. Après votre réponse, si vous me faites l'honneur de me la faire, je vous manderai si je serai guérie, & ce que vous voudrez favoir.

# 1 167. ]

LETTER LXXIV.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

AM forry your Majesty hath taken a refolution, concerning Mrs. Cary, contrary to our hopes and humble petitions, which your first letter concerning that point put me in hopes you would fuspend until your arrival here. But as it is not fit for me to order the ranks of your Majesty's domestics, I shall only crave leave to represent to you, that it will be a great discouragement to them all, if they find that new-comers shall displace those that have long, and with that fidelity. ferved in your family. As for my brother Maurice, my brother Rupert (who is now here) thinks the way by the Emperor's agent at Constantinople too far about for his liberty (if the news be true); but that from Marfeilles we may best know the certainty, as also the way of his releasement. I humbly be-M 4 feech feech your Majesty to pardon my brevity in this letter, which I write in haste, fince we are instantly to go abroad, to meet the Duke of Simmeren, who comes from his long travels with fixty perfons and fixty, two horfes : therefore I beg leave to end, professing myself, as I am bound in duty,

> Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and servant, CHARLES. P.

Heidelberg, this 14 June 1654,

LETTER

# [ 169 ]

### LETTER LXXV.

### A Monfieur mon Frere, Prince Palatin, à Vienne.

TRES-CHER FRERE,

'AI reçu la vôtre du 19me d'Août, & m'étonne que je n'apprends fi vous avez reçu aucune des miennes, celles qu'il vous a plu prendre de moi pour Messieurs de la Cour Impériale. Vous les pourrez faire délivrer felon que vous le trouverez à-propos, & que vous jugerez qu'ils vous puissent servir. Vous voyez que je n'ai pas mal jugé de M. l'Ambassadeur d'Espagne, & que c'est une personne fort généreuse, qui ne manquera pas de servir ses amis, si l'on s'applique à lui. M. Bunckley vous mandera les nouvelles de la Cour d'Angleterre, & je vous envoie ci-joint ce que le Roi me mande sur l'avertissement que je lui ai donné par ledit fieur Bunckley. Vous faurez mieux ce qu'en juger que moi, & que peut-être ce petit fripon de Tailor fait ce qu'il fait, de son propre mouvement, sans ordre du Roi. Je vous envoie ci-joint le St. George, qui

qui n'a pu être achevé plutôt: l'orfêvre l'a fait affez groffierement; mais c'eft un ivrogne dont on ne peut avoir ce qu'on veut. Je pense que nous aurons ici une petite guerre avec l'Evêque de Spire, qui, entr'autres torts qu'il me fait, ne veut permettre le passage à mes gens à Deidesheim, c'est-à-dire le golrit ou alleman, que de tout tems on a eu audit lieu, tellement qu'il le faudra forcer. Je vous souhaite une bonne & prompte expedition dans vos affaires, & demeure,

Très-cher frere,

Votre très-affectionné & fidele frere & ferviteur,

F.C.

LETTER

D'Heidelberg, ce 25 d'Août 1654.

# [ 171 ]

# LETTER LXXVI.

A Monssieur mon Frere, Prince Rupert, Palatin, à Vienne.

> Heidelberg, ce 25 de Septembre 1654.

TRES-CHER FRERE,

EPUIS notre voyage à la foire de Francfort, j'ai reçu les vôtres du 10me & 16me de Septembre, & vous ai beaucoup d'obligation de l'offre qu'il vous a plu me faire : mais je ferai très-marri que, pour un démêlé de si peu de conséquence, vous eufliez négligé vos affaires plus preflantes. Car quoique céux Deidesheim ont fort fait les mauvais; & même, attendu la force, néanmoins ils n'ont fait aucune rélistance, souffrant qu'on ouvrit leurs portes. J'en ai donné entiere information à fa Majesté Impériale il y a huit jours, & j'espere qu'on ne trouvera mauvais que je me tienne en possession des droits que j'ai eu devant & depuis la guerre. Si cette affaire fût allée plus avant, je n'euffe pas manqué de vous en avertir. Cependant je vous supplie 10

plie de me mander comment, l'Empereur & fon conseil prend cette action, comme aussi ce que vous avez appris de l'Ambaffadeur de Brandebourg. Je vous envoie le chiffre que vous demandez (s'il peut être prêt à cet ordinaire) de quoi je vous eusse pourvu plutôt, si j'eusse cru que votre absence eût tant duré. Au reste, vous n'avez qu'à me proposer les moyens comment je dois appuyer votre affaire. & vous me trouverez toujours prêt à vous servir en celle-ci, comme en toute autre occafion. Neuman m'avoit déjà envoyé le réfultat du Confeil Aulique touchant votre affaire; je serai bien réjoui d'apprendre que Messieurs de la Chambre y aient aussi fait leur devoir. Vous aurez fans doute appris la défaite du Prince Janus Ratzevil par les Moscovites : il me semble qu'en la Cour Impériale l'on n'en doit être moins alarmé que de la difgrace devant Arras, car ils peuvent venir à plein pied jusqu'en Silésie, & plus outre, Le Colonel Moore, qui doit aller en Suede pour la ratification de ce que le Prince Adolfe & moi fommes tombés d'accord, & ce en douze ou seize semaines, n'est encore passé par ici, muis attendu à toute heure de Dulach où ledit Prince

Prince est encore avec sa sœur. Je serai bien aise de savoir ce que l'Ambassadeur d'Espagne en dit, & demeure toute ma vie,

> Très-cher frere, Votre très-affectionné frere & ferviteur,

### F. C.

Le Duc de Simmeren nous a vu à Hort, en paffant pour être au baptême d'un fils de Madame la Landgrave de Caffel, où je fuis prié auffi; but I do not love to go a goffiping. Ayez foin de ne vous laisser amuser avec les Romer Monath.

# [ 174 ]

### LETTER LXXVII.

# A Monsteur mon Frere, Prince Rupert. Palatin, à Vienne.

Heidelberg, ce 15 d'Octobre 1654.

#### TRES-CHER FRERE,

JUDIQUE votre derniere me fasse croire que celle-ci ne vous trouvera plus à Vienne, néanmoins je l'ai voulue hasarder, pour vous dire que les quinze couples de chiens que vous avez demandé de St. Ravy font arrivés hier, comme vous le verrez par la ci-jointe qu'il vous écrit pour ce sujet. П y en a d'assez beaux, mais je doute fort qu'on s'en puisse servir en ce pays, & la cause que je vous ai souvent dit, si ce n'est de quelquesuns fur le fanglier. Cependant on les accommodera le mieux qu'on pourra jusqu'à votre arrivée, puisque vous êtes content de vous charger de ceux dont je ne pourrai me fervir. Pour les chevaux de carroffe que St. Ravy prétend, je ne fais comment en trouver sitôt; mais l'écuyer du Roi de Danemark me

me fait espérer une bonne quantité de jeunes chevaux, sur la fin de l'année, que le Roi me veut donner de son haras, comme il a fait au Duc de Wirtenberg; & ne manquerai pas d'en faire souvenir ledit écuyer, qui se tient à présent à Stutgard, auprès du Duc : aussi pourra-t'on retenir les chasseurs ici cet hiver. Je suis très-ravi d'apprendre que vos affaires vont si bien à la Cour Impériale : & espere. au prochain ordinaire, d'en voir le bout à votre entiere satisfaction. La mienne est trèsentiere, de ce que vous croyez que j'y aie pu contribuer en quelque chose; & ce sera toujours mon dessein, de vous faire paroitre, en toute occasion, avec combien de sincérité je fuis.

Très-cher frere,

Votre très-affectionné serviteur

& frere,

F. C.

Je vous prie de ne trouver mauvais que j'aie ouvert la lettre ci-jointe, puifque je pouvois bien croire qu'il n'y pouvoit avoir rien que ce qui concernoit les chiens.

LÉTTER

# [ 176 ]

# LETTER LXXVIII.

#### To the Queen.

#### MADAM.

AM extremely joyed to fee, by your Majefty's gracious letter, as well as by what Sir Charles Cottrel writes, that it will not be your fault if you do not blefs us with your prefence here; which I am the more encouraged to hope for, fince the making of a peace between Cromwell and the States may produce the payment of your creditors, and a greater unfitnels of your abode with them. Though I know there is nothing here can add any pleafing cause to that necessity, if your Majesty's grace and favour do not supply its original and accidental means, and other inconveniences, which yet I hope we will keep in their own turbulent fphere, without trouble to the higher region. I shall, by your Majesty's permission, defire to know in time which lodgings you will be pleafed to make choice of at Henry's; building, and in it the Emperor's lodgings for yourfelf, and the rooms

rooms above for your women : to which there is a new staircase made from the faid lodgings which Sir Charles Cottrel hath not feen; or the upper rooms in my grand-father's buildings. (which are upon one floor with the ruined gläfern faal) for yourfelf, and your women as abovefaid; which, in that cafe, will be fomewhat farther from your perfon, than if you lay below, except you would have them in the rooms above the Frawenzimer, where I hear the Duke of Deux-Ponts lay, which is nearer. I shall expect your Majesty's commands herein, and other particulars from Sir Charles Cottrel, to whom alfo I do refer myfelf concerning the other points of this letter. I shall not fail to observe your Majesty's commands touching the two cabinets your Majefty defires; but I doubt we shall hardly find two of equal goodness upon one floor. I believe your Majefty will have the Princess of Zolern's Marquis of Bady here very often; he is a very gaudy old gentleman, and pretends much friendship to us, but I doubt he is fomewhat double, at least is reputed fo. He was here yesterday; and being a judge of the chamb of Spier, will refide there with his N family.

•

family. His two eldeft fons have much wit. and are well bred; of which I can name few more in our own country that are more converfable, and the women as little, and what they imitate in strangers is still the worst part. Those that are for the French have nothing from them but their cloaths, in good letters but ill spelled, and the affetteries of the Marais, from whence they have all their modes; and those that are for the Spanish shew it in their guard infantes only, in every thing else as dull or impertinent as can be. We have patched up another peace, upon fatisfaction for what is past, and promise of amendment for the future, of which I have but little hopes, confidering it is abfolutely the uncle's humour; and what at first was thought peevish, is now feen clearly to be an unalterable difpolition. I think myfelf moft bound to your Majesty for your gracious wish; and had been glad to have known the King my father's faying, when I spoke to your Majesty of my intentions, at my last coming out of England, in your bedchamber. But any stranger will be deceived in that humour, fince towards them there is nothing but mildness and complaisance,

# [ 179 ]

plaifance, until accustomed to them. Patience! every one must bear their task, and it is mine to bear several ones. If I may deferve your Majesty's constant favour, it will be the greatest comfort to

> Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient, though unfortunate fon and servant,

CHARLES.

Heidelberg, this 3d February 1654.

# [ 180 ]

# LETTER LXXIX.

### Sans Adresse.

Monseigneur,

J'AI pris la hardiesse de vous écrire trois diverses lettres, fans avoir l'honneur de recevoir de vos nouvelles, pour les faire favoir à une personne qui est en toutes les peines du monde d'en apprendre. C'est pourquoi, Monseigneur, je prends encore cette liberté d'y joindre cette quatrieme, pour vous supplier très-humblement que je fache l'état de votre santé. Je demeure encore dans la rue Coutillerie, au Lion d'Or, où j'attendrai avec impatience l'honneur de vos commandemens, en qualité de,

Monseigneur,

Votre très-humble & très-obéiffant ferviteur, CHALENDADE.

A Paris, ce 18 Avril 1655.

# [ 181 ]

### LETTER LXXX.

A S. A. Monseigneur le Prince Rupert.

Monseigneur,

G RACE à Dieu, je me vois libre, & préfentement en état d'aller rendre compte à votre Altesse de ce que j'ai fait avec M. le Cardinal, qui m'a témoigné de vouloir donner toute satisfaction à votre Altesse, & la faire payer au plutôt de son ordonnance.

M. Pawel espere de jour à autre, ainsi que j'ai ci-devant écrit à votre Altesse, que les habits & meubles de Madame la Princesse Sophie seront achevés, avec lesquels je partirai à même tems.

La Cour est en cette ville, où Mardi dernier le Nonce du Pape alla trouver leurs Majestés, auxquelles il fit un très-judicieux discours concernant l'élection du Pape. Le Roi lui fit réponse que, s'il ne sût venu, il avoit résolu de l'envoyer quérir, pour lui témoigner la joie qu'il ressentier, pour lui témoigner la joie qu'il ressentier, pour lui témoigner la joie élu le Cardinal Ghigi pour Pape, étant rempli de toutes les bonnes inclinations qu'il étoit à N 3 sources de la contraction de l'envoyer quérier, pour lui témoigner la joie

souhaiter pour la paix générale. Sa Majesté espéroit que sa Sainteté seconderoit ses desseins pour avancer cette même paix; ce que la Reine. qui étoit présente, confirma, en disant, qu'il avoit si bien travaillé du tems qu'il étoit à Munster, que l'on devoit espérer que sa Sainteté dira la vérité, & comme quoi il n'avoit tenu à la France que ladite paix ne se fît point avec l'Efpagne; fur le sujet de laquelle sa Majesté communiquera plus particulierement ses sentimens. On parle fort que M. le Cardinal envoit l'Abbé Ondedey à fa Sainteté, pour le congratuler de fa part fur fa nouvelle élection. Le dernier courier arrivé de Rome, dit que sa Sainteté envoit le Cardinal Bichi pour nonce en cette cour, & Lugo en Espagne; & que le Cardinal Antoine Barberin & M. de Lyonne levent du monde sourdement, qu'ils envoient avec des ammunitions au Duc de Modene; que le Comte de la Serre & le Marquis de Valavoire doivent joindre le Duc de Modene, & entrer dans le Milanois du côté de Crémone, lorsque le Prince Thomas fera ses efforts d'autre côté.

Le Marquis de Lafare, Gouverneur de Rofe, qui étoit venu en cour solliciter de l'argent, dont

il

il avoit befoin pour réparer des bastions de la place, ayant eu avis que le Roi avoit donné fon gouvernement au Marquis de Gadagne, étoit aussi-tôt retourné pour s'y aller jetter; mais il a été arrêté à Montpellier par ordre de sa Majesté. Mercredi dernier le Parlement s'assembla, suivant la permission que M. le Tellier en apporta au premier Président, de la part de sa Majesté, qui leur permet d'ordonner des remontrances pour la modification des édits.

L'on continue à traiter du mariage de la demoiselle Martinozi avec le fils du Duc de Modene. Celui de M. de Guife avec Mademoiselle de Manchini n'est encore conclu, ls Comtesse de Bossu ne voulant accepter les offres qu'on lui fait; outre que l'on dit que M. le Cardinal fait de grandes distinctions entre la constance de M. le Grand-Maître & celle de M. de Guise. M. Duquesne est depuis deux jours parti de cette ville pour aller visiter les côtes de Normandie & la frontiere de Picardie, avec ordre de les faire mettre en état de défense, en cas de rupture avec les Anglois, lesquels ont encore depuis peu pris dix-huit barques qui étoient pour aller pêcher N 4 de

# [ 184 ]

de la morue. L'Ambassadeur de Gênes, qui étoit passé en Angleterre, en est retourné depuis peu avec satisfaction. C'est

#### De votre Altesse,

Monfeigneur, Le très-obéiffant, très-fidele, & obligé ferviteur, DL. CHOQUEUX.

Paris, le 23 Avril 1655.

#### LETTER LXXXI.

Sans Adresse.

a

Monseigneur,

L E Colonel Tragener m'ayant cejourd'hui rendu la lettre de votre Altesse, en date du 22 du mois passé, je l'ai en même tems été présenter à son Altesse le Duc d'York, qui a été autant ravi de recevoir des lettres de votre Altesse, que les arquebuses rayées qu'elle lui a envoyé; sur quoi elle m'a promis d'écrire à votre Altesse.

M. de

M. de St. Ravy est continuellement en campagne : je ferai en sorte, s'il vient en ville avant mon partement, de lui faire voir le limier & les levriers que l'on m'avoit offert pour chasser le loup, & sur iceux prendre ses sentimens.

Je fuis contraint de retarder mon partement fur ce que les hardes de Madame la Princesse Sophie & de son Altesse le Prince Adolphe n'ont encore pu être visitées ni acquittées de la coutume; mais je suis certain, & ai eu parole des maîtres d'icelle, que Lundi le tout sera expédié, & ainsi je pourrai partir ensuite avec le premier messager de Langres.

La Reine de la Grande Bretagne est ici en meilleure santé qu'elle n'a eu depuis longtems, affligée de la mort de Madame Demby. 'La cour sera e<sup>-</sup>core huit à dix jours en cette ville, puis doit aller à Chantilly, Compiegne, & à la Ferté, où elle verra vers le 20 du mois suivant toute son armée pour Flandres.

L'Ambaffadeur de Gênes, qui étoit depuis peu de jours retourné d'Angleterre, est parti d'ici pour Gênes, après avoir eu diverses conférences avec M. le Cardinal. Le dernier courier qui est arrivé de Londres, a porté des lettres lettres qui témoignent bien que Cromwell est préfentement plus éloigné de traiter avec la France qu'il n'a jamais été. Les avis de Flandres nous affurent que la Reine Christine renvoit le Comte de Tot à Londres. & M. le Prince de Condé le fieur de St. Etienne. pour traiter quelque chose de grand en leur nom avec Cromwell; & que le Marquis de Laiden, Gouverneur de Dunkerque, étoit pour partir en bref, comme Ambassadeur extraordinaire vers ledit Cromwell. L'on parle que Meffieurs de Vendôme & d'Epernon sont pour aller Ambassadeurs extraordinaires à Rome. & que l'on a ordonné de faire hâter l'armement de Pr~vence, qui doit être de plus de cent voiles, tant navires, galeres, que brûlots; & il se dit que M. de Mercœur en sera Amiral.

M. le Maréchal de la Ferté Senneterre fe prépare pour s'en retourner en Lorraine, où il doit `avoir un corps d'armée de dix à douze mille hommes, pour entreprendre quelque grand exploit. Rocqueby est depuis peu de jours hors de la Bastille, d'où le sieur Robert Welche ne peut fortir.

Le Duc de Modene a fait supplier le Roi de de permettre que le Comte de Broglio allât commander les troupes que ce Duc destine contre le Milanois; & sa Majesté lui a accordé sa priere. Ce Comte doit partir dans huit jours, & de plus a permis la levée d'un régiment François qui doit être composé de quarante compagnies; & dès à-présent les capitaines ont touché 2,000 livres : il sera appellé le Régiment des Gardes de ce Duc.

M. le Grand-Maître a fortement poursuivi pour la conclusion de son mariage avec Mademoiselle de Manchiny; mais M. le Cardinal a encore différé jusqu'au retour de la campagne. Etant tout ce que je puis informer votre Altesse, je lui resterai,

> Monfeigneur, Très-obéiffant, très-fidele, & très-obligé ferviteur, De Choqueux.

Paris,

le dernier d'Avril 1655.

#### LETTER

5

[ 188 ]

### LETTER LXXXII.

A mon Fils le Prince Rupert, à Cassel.

Upon betwixt Delf and Delf's haven, May 19th. N. S.

s I had written to you this morning, and fealed my letter, there came a captain of a little frigate, and gave me a letter from K. to the fame purport as that which Thom. Doleman brought to I. from P. R. I have returned answer that it cannot now stay here, fince Queen had all fhipped, and taken farewell of all public and private, not having any handfome excuse to stay; that if it were King did do it, it would be taken as difaffection to her, which would make her despifed in all places; that when the had feen him, the would ftay no longer than he shall think fit. She has written to Chan. defiring him as her friend to help her in this, and let him know what she has to write to K. I have met with S. who is not changed; fhe looks well. E. is received coadjutrice adjutrice at Neyford, which I had forgot to tell you in my letter. I go with a refolution to fuffer all things conftantly, I thank God he has given me courage; I fhall not do as poor Neece, but will refolve upon all misfortunes. I love you ever, my dear Rupert. I forget to tell you that K. faid, that both by L. Ar. and R. he had let me know that I fhould not come till K. thought it fit. I anfwer not that to King, but tell Ch. that I thought it was only about the coronation, not to have then that trouble and charge. My next fhall tell you more, Adieu, dear Rupert.

Indorfed 1655.

The above letter was written by the Queen of Bohemia.

### [ 190 ]

#### LETTER LXXXIII.

# A Monfieur Monfieur Freis, Lieutenant-Colonel & Commandant, à Heuestberg.

Frankfurt, d 5 May 1655.

Wohl Edler Gestrenger Hochgechrter Herr Obrist-Lieutenant Werther Herr Bruder.

сн bin allhier gluechlich angelangt, unterwegens eins unds andre bestellt, vermeint ein Knecht oder etliche zufammenzubringen, und mit meinem Sohn, den ich hier angetroffen, hinaus zuschicken : habe unterschiedliche Leute auf Werbung gestellt: find viele Werber: wohin man kommt trifft man Werber an. Herzog Ulrich von Wuertemberg ist gestern hieher gekommen, und wird morgen wieder hinweg ins Niederland; er nimmt an wo Er bekommen kan. Ich habe allhier mit einem Juden, genant Mofes, zum Armbruft einen Wechfel gechloffen nach Nurnberg fur 2000 Rthlr. dafur ihm in Nurnberg zwey um zwey caution geleistet wird. Alles das geld mußs dem Juden zur Heidelberg

Heidelberg und nicht zu Bafel geschoffen werden; muss  $2\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. geben. Der Herr Obrist-Lieutenant wolle es dem Prinzen referiren, damit keine Zeit versaumt wird. Ich werde mich hier nicht aufhalten sondern an einen Ort gehen, da ich Lothringer und Spanier kan bekommen. Will dem Herrn Obrist Lieutenant allezeit mit Briefen bewuerdigen. Diesmals mehreres nicht, denn bleib nebst Empfehlung Goettlicher Gnade,

Meines hochzuehrenden Herrn Obrist-Lieutenants obligirten K. V. Bruen,

> MARX ANDREAS SONER, Obrist-Lieuțenant,

# [ 192 ] /

### LETTER LXXXIV.

A fua Altezza, il Serenifimo Signore Principe Rupert, Duca di Baviera.

SERENISSIMO PRINCIPE,

том fendo restato sodisfatto l'A. V. della patente venuta di Modena, è per non haver riceuto la ratificattione dei trattati, in ordine a quelli e volendo V. A. tutto ciò di qui à un mese; senza lasciare feguitare la marcia delle fue leve in questa dilattione di tanto pregiuditio di sua A. di Modena, et inoltre per detto spatio di tempo che affegna per farli haver quant è detto volendo l'A. V. tremilia reifdollar per il mentenimento delle dette leve, fon contento di accordarneli, ma a condizione che dentro il tempo dichiarato nelli detti trattati, tutte le medefime leve di V. A. per fervizio di fua A. di Modena, faranno puntualmente compite; il tutto fenza pregiuditio delli accennati

accennati trattati, con li quali la presente sarà ratificata N.S. la conservi e guardi.

Di V. A.

Devotifimo et Obligatifimo fervitore, BN PARDI.

Heidelberg, li 25 Maggio 1655.

#### LETTER LXXXV.

Al Principe Palatino, Duca di Baviera.

SERENISSIMO ŜIGNORE,

Ho ringraziata con altra mia V. A. della fua affettuofa difpofizione, nel particulare delle mie leve, in conformità de gli avvifi, che n'hebbi dal Colonello Pardi.

Sentendo però le diligenze, che ella tuttavia si compiace di fare per favorirmi in tal propofito ho voluto testimoniarle nuovamente l'obligazione che gliene professo, e pregar V. A. di andarmi in ciò continuando gli effetti della fua cortesia, accioche si possa essere

in

in termine di poter operare quanto prima, et io havere occafione di fervire di perfona all<sup>a</sup> A. V. alla quale ne ratifico più che mai vivo il defiderio, mentre le bacio per fine cordialmente le mani.

Modena,

li 10 Giugno 1655.

### Di V. A.

Noi usciremo quanto prima in campagna onde resto pien' di desiderio di potere afficurare V. A. che io le sono servitore di cuore.

FRANCESCO D'ESTE.

### LETTER LXXXVI.

A Son Alteffe Monfeigneur Prince Rupert, Palatin, à Heidelberg.

Monseigneur,

J'AI bien reçu celle qu'a plu à fon Altesse me faire la grace de m'écrire, du 8 Juin, & trouvé dans icelle les parties payées sur les ordres de son Altesse toutes d'accord avec mon livre. livres, hormis la partie de M. le Comte de Holach, auquel n'ai fourni que R. T.  $149\frac{1}{2}$ , & fon Altesse a mis R. T. 159. Tellement que j'ai payé le reste des rix thaller sept mille neuf cent septante, savoir R. T. trois mille cent huitante & demi au secrétaire de votre Altesse, suivant son ordre, & lui remis entre les mains toutes les cédules & ordres que j'avois; ainsi donc que cette partie d'argent est entierement soldée & payée. Si son Altesse me jugera capable de la pouvoir servir en autre, plaira de gratisier de ses commandemens celui qui est, & demeure,

Monseigneur,

Votre très-humble,

& très-obéissant serviteur,

ABRAHAM FILDELLIZ.

A Sfort, le \_\_\_\_\_ 1655.

9 Juni

LETTER

02

## [ 196 ]

### LETTER LXXXVII.

#### Sans Adresse.

#### Monseigneur,

Je doutant pas que votre Altesse n'ait reçu les lettres que j'ai eu l'honneur de lui écrire de Strasbourg & de Nancy, les 9 & 12 du présent, je lui dirai que le quinze, vers une heure après midi, étant proche de Lafere, je fis rencontre de M. le Cardinal, qui s'en alloit à Laon, auquel lieu je crus être à-propos de l'aller attendre, & lui parler à la fortie de son carrosse. Mais Messieurs les Maréchaux d'Etrées & de la Ferté s'y étant rencontrés, furent cause que M. le Cardinal remit à me parler en sa chambre, où ces Mesfieurs l'ayant suivi avec Messieurs de Turenne Fabert, & Castelnau, ils s'enfermerent, & furent jusqu'à onze heures de nuit en conference. puis me fit entrer. Alors je fis mon poffible de lui expliquer & faire entendre les raifons pour lesquelles votre Altesse m'avoit envoyé en Sur quoi d'abord je l'observai furpris. cour. me difant que M. le Duc de Modene n'avoit promis,

promis, ni dû faire espérer à votre Altesse le commandement des troupes, ou, pour mieux dire, de l'armée du Roi, que sa Majesté lui entretient pour fa protection & défence, de laquelle même sa Majesté l'avoit fait Général. & le Comte de Broglio Lieutenant. Mais que, pour toutes les autres forces qui étoient audit Duc de Modene, levées par ses ordres & à fa folde, il étoit juste, & votre Altesse devoit être assurée de les commander : qui seroient. deux mille François d'élite des meilleures troupes de France, mille Suisses, & les trois régiments que votre Altesse emmeneroit d'Allemagne : m'affurant de plus que M. le Duc de Modene ne manqueroit de donner à votre Altesse une entiere satisfaction sur tout ce qu'elle peut espérer de lui, & que j'eusse à le fuivre à Lafere, d'où il me dépêcheroit. Enfuite je lui parlai de la penfion de votre Altesse, & des 6000 livres restantes à lui payer de partie des armées de 48 & 49, fans qu'il me répondît autre chose, finon qu'étant à Lafere ils feront le tout.

Le lendemain 14, j'arrivai de bonne heure à Lafere, afin d'informer Madame la Princesse Palatine du tout, & que même elle en Q 3 eût

eût parlé à la Reine, comme elle fit ; d'autant que vers le soir M. le Cardinal donna ordre à l'un de ses secrétaires, de me tenir averti qu'il m'expédiroit le lendemain. Ledit jour fuivant 15, vers le soir, le dit secrétaire m'introduisit au cabinet de son Eminence, laquelle me dit avoir fait réflexion sur ce que je lui avois représenté à Laon, & qu'il satisferoit votre Altesse par la lettre qu'il lui écriroit, l'assurant de ses services, & du commandement de deux mille François, deux mille Suiffes, auffi bien que de toutes les autres troupes qui pourront paffer au fervice dudit Duc, lequel avoit besoin que votre Altesse voulût sans discontinuer faire filer son monde, & passer au plutôt en personne. Ce qui me donna lieu de lui répéter, que votre Alteffe n'avoit d'autre pensée. & seroit en état de ce faire, fi M. le Duc de Modene avoit envoyé la commission en forme. & la ratification du traité. M'interrompant, il me dit que l'argent qui avoit été fourni à votre Altesse étoit plus important que ces choseslà, qui s'exécuteront felon que le Colonel Pardi l'avoit promis & accordé à votre Altesse. Ainfi reprenant mon discours, je lui dis qu'il étoit vrai que partie de l'argent avoit été payée aux

aux officiers qui ont présentement leurs troupes en état; & que, pour l'équipage & entretien de votre Altesse. l'on n'avoit arrêté ni fourni aucune chose, & qu'elle étoit résolue de ne faire passer toutes ses troupes sans y être en perfonne; qui étoit le fujet pour lequel elle m'avoit commandé, d'aller trouver M. le Duc de Modene, en cas que son Eminence lui voulut écrire en faveur de ses intérêts. Ce qu'il commanda sur l'heure à un de ses secrétaires présent d'aller voir M. Ondedey, qui écrit les lettres Italiennes, d'en faire une à M. le Duc de Modene; & que, pour le paiement des 6000 livres, il en fit écrire une pour le Surintendant, que je lui dis être en doute qu'elle eut plus d'effet que celle que son Eminence me donna à Châlons. Auquel cas il m'affura de lui en parler la premiere fois qu'il viendra en cour, mon séjour n'y étant pas nécessaire; que cependant si je voulois laisser ordre à quelqu'un de solliciter les expéditions de la pension de votre Altesse, il les commanderoit. Ce qui m'obligea de lui nommer M. du Bossé; & ensuite, prenant congé de son Eminece, il me chargea fort d'assurer votre Altesse de ses fervices, & qu'il la supplioit de confidérer

04

que

que la campagne s'avançoit, & qu'elle l'obligeroit de faire avancer fes gens. De tout le foir, ni le lendemain matin, n'ayant pu avoir la lettre de M. le Duc de Modene, qui n'étoit fignée, je me réfolus de partir, & priai M. Ondedey de me l'envoyer en cette ville; & en cas qu'elle vienne, je partirai Lundi pour Lyon, ou autrement j'attendrai l'honneur des ordres de votre Alteffe.

M. le Premier n'étoit arrivé en cour que le foir avant mon partement ; il fut fort aife de favoir la réponse de M. le Cardinal, & juge qu'effectivement l'armée du Roi ne peut être comprise fous le nom d'oltramontani. Il témoigne être fort aise que votre Altesse ait cet emploi pour commencer à se former un corps.

A mon arrivée j'ai trouvé la Reine d'Angleterre indifpofée, & encore qu'elle eût été nouvellement faignée, fa Majesté me voulut parler, & s'enquérit trés-particulierement de votre Altesse, de son Altesse Electorale, & de Mesdames les Princesses; & si votre Altesse avoit souvent des nouvelles du Roi. Je lui dis celle des d'auprès de sa Majesté, & de ce qu'elle avoit fait l'honneur au Duc de Neubourg, Neubourg, de quoi elle avoit été avertie. Son Altesse le Duc d'York m'a fait paroître être fatisfait apprenant la bonne fanté de votre Altesse, & que les levées qu'elle a entrepris s'avancent. Il attend d'heure à autre M. de Montagu, que j'ai laissé en cour, sollicitant pour obtenir que son Altesse aille servir avec M. de Turenne en l'armée de Flandres ; fondé fur ce que l'on tient le traité absolument rompu entre la France & Cromwell. Je parlai à fon Altesse de l'étonnement qu'avoit la vôtre de ce qu'elle avoit reconnu en sa derniere lettre; qu'il me dit ne se point ressouvenir ni avoir. fait à dessein; au contraire, qu'il fera toujours fon poffible pour le fervice & contentement de votre Altesse, à laquelle il me dit vouloir en écrire, pour s'en excuser.

M. de Souvré n'est pas en cette ville; il est depuis huit jours en Bourgogne. L'affaire furvenue dans les vallées de Genevé donne fort à penser ici. Cromwell a envoyé au Roi & à M. le Cardinal, qui demande fatisfaction de ce malheur : le dit envoyé est nommé Morland, qui a été fort bien reçu en cour, d'où il est parti Mardi dernier, pour aller vers M. le Duc de Savoie lui en demander autant. [ 202 ]

Il est conduit par quatre gardes, & un courier du Roi.

Ci-incluse est la lettre de M. le Cardinal à votre Altesse, & la copie de celle qu'il a écrite à M. de Servien. Je suis fi mal qu'il m'est impossible d'en faire davantage. J'essaierai de faire connoître à votre Altesse avant mon partement les nouvelles qu'il furviendra, & de M. de St. Ravy: ces belles choses le réjouiront. C'est de

Votre Altesse,

Monfeigneur,

Le très-obéissant, très-fidele, & très-obligé serviteur,

DE CHOQUEUX

Paris.

le 23 de Juin 1655.

## [ 203 ]

### LETTER LXXXVIII.

### No Address.

Son,

THOUGHT to have written to you by Floer. I thought was but gone to Amsterdam; because he did not tell me of his going, I staid till now, believing he would have come to me before he went : but now I fee he is at Heidelberg, I fend this by the post, to let you know that the States have given me for my kitchen one thousand guilders a month, till I shall be able to go from hence, which God knows how and when that will be, for my debts : wherefore I earnestly entreat you to do fo much for me as to augment that money which you give me, and then I shall make a shift to live a little something reafonable; and you did always promife me, that as your country bettered, you would increase my means, till you were able to give me my jointure. I do not ask you much. If you would add but what you did hint you would do me a great kindness by it, and make

# [ 204 ]

make me fee you have still an affection for me, and put me in a confidence of it; fince you cannot yet pay me all that is my due, that will fhew to the world you 'defire it if you could. I pray do this for me, you will much comfort me by it, who am in fo ill a condition a<sup>s</sup> it takes all my contentment from me. I am making my house as little as I can, that I may fubfift by the little I have, till I shall be able to come to you; which fince I cannot do because of my debts, which I am not able to pay, neither the new nor the old, if you do not as I defire you, I am fure I shall not increase. As you love me, I do conjure you to give an answer, and by the time commonly; and you will tie me to continue, as I am most truly,

#### Yours, &c.

Hague, #3 August 1655.

The above letter was written by the Queen of Bohemia.

## [ 205 ]

### LETTER LXXXIX.

## A Monfieur mon Frere, Monfieur le Prince Palatin Rupert, à Mayence.

Franckendal, 31 Décembre 1657.

MON FRERE,

Sieur Helmond m'a dit de votre part ce que vous prétendez de moi, outre l'accord que nous avons figné & fcellé enfemble-Je l'ai prié de vous témoigner ce que je puis faire là-deffus; & j'espere que vous en serez fatisfait, & qu'en observant aussi ponctuellement ce dont nous sommes tombés d'accord, comme je fais de mon côté, vous me donnerez tant plus de sujet d'être,

Mon frere,

Votre très affectionné frere

& serviteur,

CHARLES LOUIS, P.

# [ 206 ]

## LETTER XC.

For the Queen of Bobemia.

Heidelberg, this 21ft of July 1660.

HAT your Majesty may be pleased to fee how much Mr. Henry Killegrew fpeaks like himself in the relation of his combat, and of his usage here, I fend your Majesty the relation of the first, from those who were witness; and his own hand, which I fend by Gillas vander Heet, for the other. The first night he lay in a lodging in the town-house, where they used to put students that have committed some infolence; they call it the Doctor's Stove. But because he complained it was not good. enough, they put him in a better, in the fame house; and for his diet, which I paid for, the bill shews it. He will never leave his lying as long as his tongue can wag. I am about to find out fomebody of quality, to fend as Ambaffador into England, when I may know that he will not be worfe used than the Republics of Venice and Holland. There are enough of good birth, but few that have language

language or breeding for fuch an employment in these parts. I believe Curtius hath acquainted your Majesty, that the Marquis of Baden Baden will needs thrust me out of the fifth part of the farther county of Sponheim, which the Duke of Simmeren hath, upon an agreement, put me in possession of, and which above two hundred years hath been entailed upon the Electorate by a lady of that family. and was always in the hands of the Electors. until my grandfather left it to the late Duke of Simmeren. The lord Marquis's ill-conscience knowing the faultiness of his own possession in the two parts thereof mortgaged to my grandfather, before he hath paid one penny of the money for which it was engaged. makes him fear, the Duke of Simmeren and I being joined, he may have an ill bargain of it in the end. To-morrow is the day they have threatened to put me out of possession of the castle, wherein I have but the third part of the garrison, one part thereof belonging to my coufin, and the other to the Marquis; and the governor is fworn to all three. If he and the Duke of Simmeren hold firm, I shall do my utmost to help them, for I am fure all

5

all the world will acknowledge the injuffice of the faid commiffion. I could not fo fuddenly get the relation of the feconds; but if Mr. Killegrew denies this inclosed, I will fend your Majesty one from hence. Polier hath no more hurt than what the relation mentioned, which is fearce visible.

## LETTER XCI.

To the Queen of Bohemia, at the Hague.

Heidelberg, this 11 of August 1660.

**B**<sup>EING</sup> newly returned from Creuthnach, I have only leifure to acquaint your Majefty, in anfwer to your gracious letter of the 9th, that my difpute is with the old Marquis of Baden Baden, becaufe he will not fuffer my coufin of Simmeren to difpose of the 5th part of the jurifdiction of the countyof Sponheim, anciently entailed upon the Electors Palatine, but given by my grandfather, amongst the rest, to my uncle : but I hope he will be better Better advised, and hearken to an accommodation, which M. de Gravelle, the French King's minister, hath proposed to him. I am well acquainted with the young Marquis Gustave Adolfe, whom your Majesty mentioneth; he is a great admirer of that charlatan Borrhi, if by this time he be not difabused. As for the Serenissime Prince of Baffan, and I know not what, I believe he is a-kin to the Queen of Cracovia, in the Knight of the Burning Peftle. Your Majefty was not mistaken in him : his Highness was graciously pleafed to accept from me three ducats for his journey, befides his defraying. I doubt not but he, and the counterfeit Ormond and Offory, will come to one and the fame end one day. I am much puzzled whom to fend into England, for the Count of Laine defires to be excused, because he is not master enough of the French tongue; and to fend a German statue thither will not be worth the charges. I could with your Majesty knew how ill these parts are provided with fit persons for any employment. This form which goeth here, which hath been fent me from the Elector of Brandenbourg's chancery, I shall be glad to Ρ know know whether your Majesty would have me imitate it or no. The next week the treaty is to begin at Franckfort, about X.'s retreat, God grant it may have a good iffue, for the longs to travel !

### LETTER XCII.

## No Address.

#### Heidelberg, this 29th of September 1660.

THE fad news I received the laft week from Paris, hindered me of my duty to your Majefty by the former ordinary; for indeed, Madam, it was an unexpected affliction to me, both in regard of the thing itfelf, as in regard of my refentment, which was greater than myfelf could have imagined upon that fubject. For the too early ripenefs of his understanding, befides the misfortune of his birth, made me as much as was poffible hufband the affection I bore him, for fear my expreffing

expressing it too much might injure his fortune towards those on whom he ought to have depended, if God gave him life; and my fetting my heart too much upon him might make his lofs the more inconfolable to me. But I fee God and Nature have not vouchfafed me to enjoy the fruits of my circumfpection. I thought him in good hands, when I trufted him to my brother Edward's care and kindnefs, which was infinitely great to him. Pawell had also order to look after him; all this, with his own moderation and difcretion, which impartial eyes judged to be beyond his years, I thought fufficient to guard him from any ordinary accident, until the next fpring (for fo long my brother and fifter, out of their good-nature to him, would needs keep him at Paris) when I intended to fend a difcreet gentleman to travel with him into Spain and Italy; which I thought would have been of no use to him, as long as he eat and lay in my brother's house. I hope your Majesty will pardon this tedious difcourfe, and permit me the only pleafure, in fo extraordinary an affliction, as to feed a while upon it. Your Majesty will be pleased to see, by the relation I fend P 2

I fend herewith at full of his fickness, death, and embalming, that I cannot complain of the care used, but only of the method, which by all appearance brought him to his grave t the difeafe and his conftitution being guite mistaken, they used the shortest way to make him have no more need of their physic; and, instead of strengthening his stomach, spoiled by eating too much fruit, and expelling the malignity by the fweat, they drew out his fpirits by letting of him blood, and weakened him by it, and fo many cooling things. The huge affliction this hath caft me into, is very much augmented by the reflection I make upon that which I am fure your Majesty at prefent partakes by the death of your nephew, the Duke of Gloucester, in which I should also find a greater share, if that which is nearer to me did not overwhelm it, and render it lefs fenfible. I can only speak of his childhood, wherein I faw and found towards myself feveral testimonies of his good nature ; and fince I have heard he was grown a Prince of great hopes, for his understanding, and all other virtues, beyond his age, which I doubt, according to the usual fate and condition of mankind.

·

mankind, did alfo haften his. Your Majefty having overcome fo many hard ones, lacketh, I am fure, no comfort nor conftancy to overcome this; I shall only ask leave to wish, that I may partake no less of the one than I do of the other. By the post to-morrow I expect your orders how to mourn for the Duke of Gloucester. As for the other, I believe I shall wear out my best clothes. God's will be done ! I have given order to fend down your Majesty's wines, especially the Wermood, as fast as possibly I can make those dull Dutch engines move.

I hear your Majesty hath disfuaded X. to. quit this place.

#### P 3

# [ 214 ]

### LETTER XCIII.

### No Address.

Heidelberg, this 10th of November 1660,

AM very glad your Majesty likes so well of Sandoville for the charge M. Steincalen, fels proposed him for. There is only one difficulty to be avoided, which is, whether he hath any great relation or dependance upon the Rhingrave, in which cafe I should be loth to employ him. I fee alfo, by what your Majesty is pleafed to write concerning Doctor Morley, that he is wronged in the report that was made to me of him. The good temper your Majefty defcribes him to be of (for I do not know him very particularly) will gain more upon the English nation, than former violent humours have done. I have written this ordinary to congratulate with the Queen for her happy arrival in England, as I have also done to the King of Denmark, who gave me notice of his being declared hereditary of that kingdom. I do not know whether the King your nephew will invite his foreign kindred to the

the late King's burial, which I hear is to be before the coronation; and whether I shall expect it. The mischief is, I cannot find any of quality fit to fend: most of our Counts Noblemen hereabouts are either stupid or fools, and of no breeding, and care for nothing but good drink. There is a young Baron of Limbourg, whole mother is one of Hanau Swargenfels, I believe not unknown to your Majesty, who hath been in France and Italy, not unfit for fuch an employment of compliment; though, notwithstanding his travels, yet somewhat bashful, I believe your Majesty hath heard that the stuttering Count of Wiedt doth his best endeavours to ruin his country, which being a fief of the Palatinate, I cannot in honour nor conscience suffer, and have done my utmost, by fair means, to divert him from it. But now a while ago, instead of giving me account of his milbehaviour, as to his liege lord of his fief, he hath got a commission from the Emperor upon the Elector of Colen, to execute upon his poor fubjects, under colour of difober dience, though they were never heard, nor indeed ought to be heard, but before my court, P 4

ţq

to which they appealed, and upon fummens appeared. But the Count remains refractory, and caufed two of my guards, who lay at Wiedt to fecure the fubjects from violence, to be turned out from hence by force, and hath taken up fome foldiers from Gueldres, for to force his fubjects to his will, against what they owe me, and to more than they owe him; whereupon I am to fend commiffioners thither, with fome troops to protect them, and to endeavour to compound the matter, without fuffering them to be forced to any other judicature than mine, the whole country holding from me in fief. Thus your Majesty sees what a life I lead : whilst I am agreed with Baden, there arifeth this new trouble. The Emperor hath demanded affiftance from the empire, by the Elector of Mayence, against the Turk, who is reported to have three bodies of an army, one upon the river Saw, another at Buda, and the third at Alba Græca. I believe his Imperial Majesty will do well to call a diet; for that is the cuftom to demand money, and not by the Elector of Meintz.

# [ 217 ]

## LETTER XCIV.

#### For the Queen of Bohemia.

#### Heidelberg, 29th of December 1660,

AM forry I must entertain your Majesty with fo fcurvy a fubject as the furrender of Braunsberg by a company of cowardly rogues, that, forced the officer to give it up without one shot of ordinance, as he writes. They shall be tried by a council of war, which himfelf defires, where I doubt not but they will receive what is fit for fuch base knaves. I pray God they do not cut the officer's throat by the way! The old Baron of Kainach, who posses of the faid house as a mortgage for the dowry of his late wife, one of the house of Wiedt, shewed himself very affectionate, and gives Lieutenant Little very good testimony that he did his duty; he ferved formerly the King my father in Bohemia, but he is a Baron of Austria. It was impossible to fuccour it in fo short a time in this season, whilst the rivers which are between the county of Wiedt

# [ 218 ]

Wiedt and us are impaffable, and the Elector of Treves has beset the passages, notwithstanding he had at first assured me he would not at all meddle in the bufiness. But the castle was enough provided to have held for two months, and in the mean time we might have treated for the boors, who fcarce deferve to be protected, for those rogues made me believe they would join at least four hundred well-armed men with firelocks to my troops, and affift upon all occafions; but they did nothing for me, and would never be gotten together, and my horfe could no longer fubfift there for want of forage, and the foot was not strong enough to lie quartered in the villages, which are open and very pitiful ones. But for all this I do not hear that the boors have as yet fubmitted to the Imperial commission, but that they have left all at random, fo that the Count has gotten little by his obstinacy. I wish I might entertain your Majesty with some better matter, I expect daily to hear what the Elector of Brandenbourg will do for me in this business. I fear a good letter is the most that is to be expected from one Protestant Prince to another; but the Catholics

# [ 219 ]

Catholics affift one another more really. I pray God preferve your Majesty!

# LETTER XCV.

No Address,

Heidelberg, this 4th of May 1661,

DOUBT not but ere this letter comes to your Majesty's hands, my fister the Duchefs will have the honour and happinefs to wait on your Majefty with my little Lifclotte, who hath reason to have a good opinion of herfelf, fince you are pleafed to grace her with the title of your fayourite, which I hope the will ever endeavour to preferve, for the is of good nature, and wants no wit-cunning enough, as St. Ravy useth to say of himself. Your Majesty will find my fister in the same condition as the was in when the waited laft on your Majefty, for her body and mind is still the fame; for nothing afflicts her, at least fhe can hide it better than I can do. I have fent my fon's tutor, Spanheim, into Italy, to make

make himfelf the fitter for other employments; and until Ladoville's return (who, fince his arrival at Mastricht, hath accepted of the governor's place to my fon) Bettendorff will look to him, whom I have made my steward of the houshold. He hath been bred with M. le Comte de Rouffi, and is a good, civil, and diligent man, but a Lutheran. married, and hath children, or elfe he would not have been unfit for the charge. I shall with the first hear whether Madame de la Maisonneuve will accept of the charge I offered her, for M. de Rouffi, where the formerly ferved, hath undertaken to difpofe her to it. I have letters from my fervants out of England, that they had very gracious reception the Thursday before the coronation, from the King, Duke and Duchefs of York; but they have not had time as yet to speak about your Majesty's and my business; fo that I do not know how his Majesty will like their propositions for your Majesty's satisfaction: if the King remits them to your Majesty, it will fave them the labour of being remitted from your Majesty to the King, which I believe you would have done before you had concluded

concluded any thing with me, fince, if the King doth not help in it, I do not fee how I am able to fatisfy your Majefty's pretentions out of my purfe. This is all the policy for which your Majefty, I find, is difpleafed with me, upon my fending first to the King; and I hope your Majesty will rather fecond my intentions herein, than blame them.

There is a gentleman arrived here, of good fashion, as they fay, for as yet I have not feen him: his name is Slingsby Bethell. He faith he is not banished, though he was of the latter Parliament, but only goeth to travel.

### [ 2ã2 ]

# LETTER XCVI.

# Elector Palatine to the Queen, in vindication of bimfelf, concerning fending for the stuffs.

#### Altzey, this 3d August 1661.

HAT I commanded Michel was upon this ground, that I believed (as the King my father's fervant, who committed to him the care of the fluff that 'belong'd to me after his Majefty's death) he ought to have obeyed my orders, ftrengthened by the extract of your Majesty's letter to me, before that of Gilles vander Heck, this being of a different tenure than your Majesty's to me, especially fince mine was only to stay the goods until you had expressed yourself more clearly; whether these words used in my letter (fome of mine from the Hague) were to be understood as Gilles vander Heck did write for all that was good for any thing, and what belonged both to your Majesty and myfelf, as well from Rehan as from the Hague. And

And I am confident Michel would have agreed to what was demanded for fo thort a time, having no command under your hand, and to have avoided all this ftir: but that he, and those that let him go, knew they would run more hazard of your displeasure in difobeying your fervants than me, who could not imagine that a fortnight's flay of the stuff, till your farther pleafure had been fignified by your own hand (as in fuch a cafe, should have been expected) and not at the fecond hand, could be thought prejudicial to your Majesty (as those learned commentators upon my actions are pleased to intimate) fince I hear they have lain longer on shore since-Neither can I in their landing at London. charity believe them fo impious as that they can harbour any thought of reprizal in a cafe which I hope neither they nor I shall ever live to fee. As for that of ftirring up the creditors to stop the faid goods, de Groot will make them appear lyars that informed your Majesty fo: but upon the whole matter, I can eafily perceive how willing your Majesty is the world should perceive, upon any occafion, II

# [ 224 ]

fion, that you find fault with me; becaufé I hear that in your prefence, before all the company, you have complained to the Brandenbourg's Ambassiador of me; which; though I had committed a much greater fault, you would not have done, if you were not willing to have myself and all the world take notice of your constant settled displeasure against me, as you have also shewed in many other occasions; all which I must bear with the rest of my missfortunes; yet not neglect, as far as lieth in my power, the humble duty I owe you.

Ν.

# [ 225 ]

#### LETTER XCVII.

For ber Majesty the Queen of Bohemia.

MOST ROYAL MADAM,

HAVING heard that your Majesty was pleased to honour me with your lines, the which as yet I have not received: therefore I hold it my duty to acquaint your Majesty therewith, lest you may think I neglect your Majesty's commands; the which I humbly beg to be honoured with, either by waiting upon your Majesty there, or doing the same here, holding it my duty as,

Most Royal Madam,

Your Majesty's most humble and most obedient servant,

CALANDER.

Callander, this 20th September 1661:

Q

## [ 226 ]

### LETTER XCVIII.

#### A sa Majesté la Reine de Bobême.

#### A Hanovre, ce 31 Octobre 1661.

I y a fi long-tems que je n'ai reçu de lettres d'Angleterre, que je craindrois d'y être tout-à-fait oubliée, si la bonté de votre Majesté ne m'étoit entierement connue. Sivan n'étant encore arrivé ici, & nous n'y avons vu depuis long-tems aucun étranger que le Comte de Waldec, qui venoit de Zell, où il avoit tâché de faire sa paix avec l'Electeur de Brandebourg, qui est repassé par-là pour s'en retourner à Berlin avec toute la cour. None n'avons pas eu le bonheur ici de le voir, ni aucun de fa cour; & il n'a vu de la nôtre que ceux qui l'ont traité de la part du D. G. G. à son passage. Son train étoit fort grand; je ne sais s'il étoit fort beau. La Princesse d'Anhalt est de rechef enceinte, mais on dit que cela ne déguise pas sa belle taille. J'efpere que mon frere Rupert a à préfent l'honneur d'être avec votre Majesté; il y a si longtems que je n'ai eu de ses nouvelles, que je ne ne fais plus s'il est au monde. Il est encore plus paresseux d'écrire que moi, mais on ne fait de quoi remplir ses lettres d'un lieu comme celuici; & je me promets que votre Majesté me continuera toujours la grace de me tenir pour sa très-humble & très-zélée servante, encore que je ne le débute pas par de longs compliments.

#### Sans Signature.

N. B. This letter is from the Palatine Princes, grand-daughter of King James the First, who was then married to the Duke of Hanover.

## [ 228 ]

#### LETTER XCIX.

No Address.

Heidelberg, this 12 of January 1661.

AM very forry for the new affliction God hath fent upon your royal family, whereof I am the more fenfible, because I know how near it toucheth your Majesty's affection, which was ever great towards the deceafed Princefs, whereof you will daily find the want whilst you stay at the Hague. I am loth to touch any thing in answer to your last gracious letter, that may trouble your thought at this prefent with domestic affairs : but I can shew by your own hand, that your Majesty was at first not unwilling to live at Heidelberg, whilft another house was preparing for you. When your Majefty is here, it will be but one family; for nobody will dare to contest against any thing that shall be for your fervice and convenience : and if any trouble should have been that way, those that would controul might in better manners quit the house to your Majesty than you to them;

them; which myfelf would not have refufed. As for the creditors, if your Majesty had shewed any real defire to come away, they might have been dealt withal. But I shall not trouble your Majesty at this time with any thing farther, becaufe I hope you will give me leave to do it by an express, who will very fuddenly wait upon your Majefty. In the mean time, I pray God to comfort your Majesty in all these great afflictions, and to do me the grace that I may be able to contribute fomething, if not fo much as my duty requires, towards it.\_\_The ftory I wrote to your Majesty last week, of the mutiny which caufed Lieutenant Little to deliver up the caftle, proves quite otherwife; which I shall give you a farther account of by next, when the council of war have made their full report. In the mean time it appears, that those that witnefs for him, the one upon oath, the other upon his death-bed, deny all, and fay that Little made him write the testimony, which the Baron figned, for to fave his houfe from being fpoiled with the cannon. Befides, Little himself, upon strict examination, varies in the story; so that I fear he will prove a Q 3 coward

coward or knave, or both, upon the whole matter, as one Captain Menges, his own countryman, and one that fits in the council of war, doth himfelf believe. If he had but kept it eight weeks, as he was enough able to do, we had made good conditions for him and the country. Yet I hope the Elector of Brandenbourg's offices will do much good, as I believe the Emperor's court, now they are informed of the matter, will be of another mind.

#### LETTER C,

### No Address.

Hague, January 14, 1661.

I AM glad I was deceived, and that you intend fhortly to fend me to the King, and that he will pass this way. I affure you I neither am, nor ever was, unreasonable, so as reason will fatisfy me. I defire not to ruin you, nor make you live under what you do, In my letter I told you why I did not fend one to be informed of your revenue; for either they

they were fuch as durft not offend you, or fuch as might eafily have been deceived, being ftrangers; and befides, in the condition that my family was then in, I cafily imagined that they would not be much regarded. What I have received from you fince your restitution is not fo much : till Franckendal was reftored you, you gave me two thousand rixdollars a month; but fince that you gave me but half; and I was fome fix months, as I take it, from receiving any thing, to rebate little of the five thousand pounds the Emperor gave me. You know yourself, as both your letters,

can teftify, that the corn and wine was promifed me; and I was defired to ask the parties. It was reason you should pay for them more than I. You could not lofe by fending the corn and wine but very little; but you know I did offer that from Baghrad the transport would cost you nothing. You fent me once feven thousand guilders, and never fince any more, befides the fifteen thoufand guilders, only two thousand guilders for living. I do not mention the mournings, for that is a thing of course. I had not tasted fine bread and candles, if you had helped me, Q 4 as

as you promifed : but fifteen thousand guilders could not do it, living as I do, much lefs as I should; which made me in a manner beg the States' affistance : and as it is, I cannot give my fervants their wages. If remembering of you to have more would have done it, you should not have lacked; but when I wrote to you of fome things of that nature, I never received answer. which has hindered me for to write concerning of my niece's mourning; but fince you defire to be remembered of it, and may fend it me with what it cost. I again affure you there is nothing I more defire than to have a good end of this bufinefs, which will be as much for your honour as my good and contentment.

# [ 233 ]

### LETTER CI.

For the Queen of Bohemia.

Heidelberg, January 26, 1661.

**HE** Count Charles Ferdinand of Wallenstein having been here this fennight from the Emperor, to demand prefent affiftance from me, as he hath done from other Electors and Princes, I have been hindered from difpatching to your Majefty about the money bufinefs. I have little reafon to trouble your Majesty often with letters upon that subject, fince most commonly they are either misconstrued, or the reasons I alledge not attended; as now lately, when I write, it was for want of remembering that I did not fend fomething, instead of the corn and wine your Majesty challenged, but, as I have shewed formerly (by the contents of the very words of the letters which were alledged) I never promiled. I meant my treasurer Shloer, because I very well remember that your Majefty feldom wrote to me but upon money fubjects fince I was in Germany; which I do not blame

blame your Majesty for; but only I am forry that oftentimes I could not answer you but with my leg. As for the transport of wine and corn from Bocharach into Holland, that it should cost me nothing, I hope your Majefty doth not think me fo ftupid, that if any fuch ways had been shewed, I should not have accepted it, for my own profit, as well as for your Majesty's accommodation. But those that make such projects are better acquainted how to eat and drink it, than how to fell it, and love to tattle of it : but when it comes to the point, they know not how to make it good. I do well believe, that if I would give them corn and wine at Bocharach almost for nothing, as (if I do well remember) they pretended they might well carry it for Holland without my coft; but I should be no gainer, but a lofer by that bargain; for they think corn and wine groweth here with no more coft and hazard than mushrooms. If there be any fo good hufbands amongft them, I wish they may come up, and rent all my revenue in that kind; and I am content to receive one third lefs in money of what it is worth in the best years. I am glad your Majesty 10

Majefty will put in a paper together what you have received from me in twelve years; I hope your Majesty will also examine what my expences and receipts were in that time, and what the condition I was, and am now in. I wifh with all my heart, and nothing fo much, as that your Majesty were satisfied with me in that point, which I have endeavoured, and shall still do, fo that you will let me keep fo much for myfelf, that I may live in the condition I was reftored to by the treaty of peace at Munfter and Ofnabrug, that those that belong to me may not want : for I assure your Majesty I lay up no moneyat interest out of the revenue of the Palatinate, but have fpent a great deal of what I got by other means, for the bettering it; which, now the French alliance is at an end. I do want in a great measure. I shall shortly reprefent all these things more particularly to your Majesty. If your Majesty thinks Sandoville fo fit for my fon as they fay he is, it will be in your power to hinder that he be not taken from his intention to ferve here, by the offer I hear is made to him for to be with my coufin the Prince of Orange,

[ 236 ]

## LETTER CII.

No Addrefs,

Heidelberg, this 2d February 1661.

OURE your Majesty hath forgot in what condition the House of Franckendal, which they call the Shaffnorey, is in, when you were pleafed to write of preparing it for you. For no preparation would have made that fit for your living in it, but a whole new building, which to do on a fudden, or in a few years, my purfe was never yet in a condition for it; but I intended to do it by little and little, and had then begun it, if your Majesty had come hi-I have done a little last year. ther. As for the accidents fallen out in my domestic affairs, it is likely they had not happened if your Majesty had been present; and if any other inconvenience had happened in regard of two families (which was not likely, fince one would not have meddled with the other's charge) it might always have been remedied by a feparation. As for the taking your Majesty's

jefty's debts upon me, which were made upon another fcore, I believe it cannot justly be claimed; and it is believed that if your Majefty had shewed the States any earnest intention to come hither, they would have taken fome order to have appealed your creditors. But I shall remit this bufiness, and what belongs to it, to him that I fend to your Majesty, and to the Attorney-General Newen; in which I forefee already I shall incur your blame, though I cannot help it, it being the fate of our family not to be in a condition to maintain any of quality that are able and trufty to do business; for, as I have told your Majefty formerly, it is a pity to fee what creatures our nobles and gentry of these parts are, who have retained nothing but the pride and refractoriness of their ancestors against our Houfe. I shall observe your Majesty's counfel, to give him I fend only the character of an envoy, for the former reason, and those which your Majefty alledges .- The most votes of the council, notwithstanding the articles, which are clear in that point, would not find Little worthy of death, but only to be cashiered with shame. He hath been a soldier about

about these twenty years, and, on this occa= fion, might have gained honour, if he had but held it up to long that I might have made a good agreement, with the help of Meintz and Brandenbourg, or have secured it; but he shewed by all circumstances a great deal of ignorance and cowardice, as can be proved by his own relation .--- The Emperor hath com-manded the Elector of Collen to retire his forces alio out of the country of Wiedt, but hath not decided the main question, who shall be judge between the Count and his fubjects .--- I did hope to have had my fifter the Duchefs here, if the weather had not hindered her journey; which I fear will now be farther retarded, becaufe of her quasms, I hear, again come upon her.

## [ 239 ]

#### LETTER CIII.

Sans Adresse.

De la Haye, le 20 . 1662.

MADAME,

E toutes les nouvellés que j'avois pensé amasser pour écrire à votre Majesté, je n'ai appris que le mariage de l'aînée Somerdeved avec le Marquis de Montpouillan; on l'affure tellement, que, quoi qu'on allegue, il le faut croire malgré qu'on en ait : autrement il ne se parle d'aucun mariage ici. Je ne fais ce que fera l'Ambaffadeur de Portugal quand il sera visible, mais il ne l'est pas préfentement. Il devient notre voifin en lieu de la pauvre Princesse de Portugal; & je puis espérer n'être pas oubliée pour les oranges de la Chine, comme je l'ai été cette fois. J'adresse à votre Majesté des lettres que le Duc de Lorraine écrit à fa femme : elle me les a envoyées pour me montrer comment on la dorlote toujours, & souhaitoit que votre Majesté les vit. Je lui conseille tant que je puis de ne s'abattre pas, de peur qu'elle perde son agrément, & puis je n'espererois plus pour elle.

elle. L'Apothicairesse est grosse ou 'accouchée, & ainfi je crois la plus forte ardeur de sa passion passée. Elle est toujours à Paris. & notre bonne Duchesse à Neufchâteau en Lorraine; sa fille, à Bar-le-Duc, est groffe. Il ne fait point d'hiver ici; ce qui nous menace de mortalité : même on dit que de dix il n'en restera pas un seul en vie; tellement que fi votre Majesté tarde à venir, elle trouvera peu de vifages connus. L'Ambassadeur de France revisite la douairiere par ordre de sa cour, où on a peu envie de remettre Orange dans l'état précédent. On vend les charges vacantes des biens du Prince d'Orange au plus offrant. Nous présentons tous nos respects à votre Majesté, & je demeure,

Madame,

de votre Majesté, La très-humble, très-obéissante,

& fidele servante,

G. R. J. V.

## [ 241 ]

## LETTER CIV.

#### Sans Adresse.

#### A Paris, ce 6 de Novembre 1662.

MADAME,

'ORDINAIRE de Londres ayant manqué Vendredi dernier, je n'en ai eu cette femaine de votre Majesté. M. d'Estrade a été bien reçu à la cour; le Roi ayant trouvé, par fa relation, qu'il avoit fait tout ce qui se pouvoit faire, ne lui a plus donné de blâme, puisque personne ne fauroit répondre des événements. On dit que Batteville a employé quatre cent mille livres pour cette incartade, & qu'il a montré au Roi de la Grande-Bretagne l'ordre de son Roi par écrit, de faire ce qu'il a fait. · A ce compte le Roi d'Efpagne ne le pourra pas défavouer; & par ce moyen la guerre est inévitable. On dit que le Roi de la Grande-Bretagne enverra ici le Comte de Bristol pour faire un traité secret avec la France : la conjoncture est belle pour faire une étroite liaison entre les deux cou-R ronnes.

ronnes. C'est en quoi les Espagnols trouveroient bien de la besogne. Le Roi de France est heureux dans tous ses desseins, tant ce qu'il fouhaite & entreprend lui réuffit. Ie ne veux pas parler ici des grandes joies où nous sommes, puisque la naissance du Dauphin a été dès auffi-tôt mandée par exprès en Angleterre. Je me contenterai seulement de dire à votre Majesté qu'il est blanc, beau, & gras, ayand comme la Reine le nez & les yeux grands. Il naquit le 1 de ce mois, jour de Tous-Saints, à onze heures trois quarts & fept minutes du matin. Le Roi a fait préfent au Médecin de la Reine de douze cents louis d'or. Les prieres des deux Reines n'ont fu obtenir du Roi d'envoyer en Espagne pour donner avis de cette félicité, dont il a plu à Dieu de combler la France, tant fa Majesté paroît toujours irritée de cette action de Batteville. Le Comte de Fuenfeldaigne est arrivé à Cambray. Le Duc de Créqui est deftiné pour l'ambassade d'obédience à Rome. La Duchesse de Laval est accouchée d'un Prince. l'ai mandé à votre Majesté que le patron des crépines d'or & d'argent étoit trop lourd pour être envoyé par la poste, & qu'il pésera bien cinq

cinq onces. Un fâcheux rhume m'ayant confiné dans la chambre, depuis dix jours en ça, je n'ai fu encore fortir pour acheter les étuis des cifeaux, & la continuation de Pharamond. On porte les manchons de zaveline, mais pas fi grands que du passé. C'est

> De votre Majesté Le très-humble & trés-obéissant serviteur.

N. B. This letter appears to be written to the Queen of Bohemia by a Frenchman of quality, who had a frequent correspondence with her.

# [ 244 ]

### LETTER CV.

A fa Majesté, la Reine de Bobême, Electrice Palatine, née Princesse de la Grande-Bretagne, à Londres.

MADAME,

Je viens avec le dû respect souhaiter à votre Majesté l'heureuse entrée de l'année présente, & je la supplie très-humblement de croire que, comme il n'y a d'homme au monde qui ait plus d'intérêt à sa conservation, aussi n'y a-t'il personne qui fasse seveux pour elle avec plus de zele & de fincérite. Et je prends la hardiesse, Madame, d'accompagner mes souhaits de deux petites figures d'ivoire, la mifere desquelles ressoure d'ivoire, la miser desquelles ressoure d'ivoire, la mise desquelles d'ivoire, la mise desquelles d'ivoire, la mise desquelles desquelles d'ivoire, la mise desquelles d'ivoire, la mise desquelles desquelles d'ivoire, la mise desquelles desquelles d'ivoire, la mise desquelles d'ivoire, la mise desquelles d'ivoire, la mise d'ivoire, la mise desquelles desquelles d'ivoire, la mise desquelles d'ivoire, la mise d'ivoire, la

Madame, je suis obligé de supplier votre Majesté très-humblement de se souvenir de mes longs, continuels, & fideles fervices, & que de beaucoup d'années je n'ai rien reçu de mes arrérages, que ce peu qu'il a plu à votre Majesté de me faire donner sur la fin de l'année 1660. J'espere, Madame, que la suite de quarante-deux ans de services, & la perte de mes biens & de mes amis, qui en suivit, mais fur-tout la bonté ordinaire de votre Majesté, & sa royale promesse, seront assez puisfants avocats pour moi, fans que j'aie besoin de la plus incommoder. J'attendrai donc les effets de ces deux vertus, la justice & la reconnoissance, & que par le prompt paiement de mes arrérages me témoignera d'agréer mes très-humbles services; l'honneur desquels sera toujours le dernier objet de mon ambition, comme la grace & la protection de votre Majefté, eft le souverain bien auquel j'aspire. Je m'affure, Madaine, que la confidération de mon âge, & de mes infirmités continuelles, vous obligeront à me faire la grace que je vous demande, pendant que je suis encore en état de la recevoir. Dieu, qui aime tant la justice, R 3

# [ 246 ]

justice, en sera le rétribuateur, & je serai tout le reste de ma vie,

Madame,

De votre Majesté Le très-humble très-obéissant serviteur & sujet. GF. KAPLIR DE SULEWIH.

A la Haye, le 1 Janvier, l'an 1662,

#### LETTER CVI.

For my most dear, and most entirely beloved Cousin, Prince Rupert,

MOST DEAR AND MOST ENTIRELY BELOVED COUSIN.

UPON confiderations which have lately occurred concerning your failing, the King hath commanded me to write to you, that if this find you on this fide the Downs, you fhould take the first opportunity of failing thither, with the fleet under your command; and after your arrival there, fo foon as the wind wind shall be fair for it, that you fail to the Spithead, near Portsmouth, there to expect farther directions, in case the wind present before you shall have received such directions as are intended to be fent you to-morrow, by the return of your messenger (who brought me your letter this day) who is delayed till then, purposely to bring you the full account of his Majesty's resolutions relating to your voyage, the farther consideration whereof is deferred until to-morrow. I am

Your most affectionate cousin,

JAMES.

St. James's, October 8th 1664.

Endorsed, "Received in the Downs."

## [ 248 ]

### LETTER CVII.

## For my most dear, and most entirely beloved Cousin, Prince Rupert.

MOST DEAR AND MOST ENTIRELY BELOVED COUSIN.

I HAVE received your letter: and although I am informed that the putting the feamen five to four men's allowance of victuals, which was ordered by the principal officers and commiffioners of his Majefty's navy, in lieu of the fishing trade, hath been practifed in divers of his Majefty's ships with content to the men, yet, for the encouragement of the seamen of his Majefty's ships under your command, I think fit to remit it, and the men shall be paid for such time as they shall be at short allowance, according as hath been accustomed. I am

Your most affectionate Cousin,

JAMES.

St. James's, 11th October 1664.

Endorfed, "Received under fail in the Downs, by Mr. Parker, 13th of October, 9 o'clock in the morning."

### [ 249 ]

### LETTER CVIII.

## To my most dear, and most entirely beloved Cousin, Prince Rupert.

Most dear and most entirely beloved Cousin,

**CIR** John Lawfon, who is arrived at the **D** Spithead from the Streights, brings news that de Ruyter, having gathered together what victuals he could at Alicant and Malaga, and having watered at Furmatura, came to Cadiz with his whole fquadron, where he bought a confiderable proportion of wine and oil, and pretended to go thence to Sallee with his whole fleet. But as well by fome difcourfes from the commanders, as from the little business that can be at Sallee for so great a fleet, and most of all, from the provision of wine that he hath made (whereas it is not the practice of the Dutch to give their feamen other drink than water in the Streights) the King doth judge that there is little reafon to doubt but that he is gone for Guinea; and therefore his Majesty's pleasure is,

is, that with the first opportunity of wind and weather you fail, with the fleet under your command, to the Spithead, there to expect farther directions, which shall be sent to you with all speed. I am

Your most affectionate Cousin,

JAMES,

St. James's, 12th of October 1664.

- Received under fail, this r3th of October, by Captain Sampson, to whose ship it was fent.
- A duplicate copy of the above orders received, being at anchor near the Calves cliff, Isle of Wight, the 14th of October 1664,

# [ 251 ]

#### LETTER CIX.

## For my most dear, and most entirely beloved Cousin, Prince Rupert.

Most dear and most entirely beloved Cousin,

HAVE acquainted the King with your propofal of turning over the men out of the Company's ships, into the King's ships now lying in harbour, and fecuring the Company's ships in the harbour until a fitter occasion for fetting them forth; of which the King approves fo well, that I defire you immediately to put it in execution, leaving on board the Company's ships the officers and some few men, fuch as you shall judge fit, to look to them, and their lading in harbour. Directions shall be fent to Sir Philip Honywood, to furnish men, as you defire. The ships in the river will very foon be fo forward as that the most, and most confiderable of them, will, I hope, be ready to fail by Monday next, fome fooner; and fome are already failed, I am

Your most affectionate Coufin,

St. James's, JAMES, 2d November 1664.

# [ 252 ]

#### LETTER CX.

#### A Monseigneur le Prince Rupert, à Londres.

#### Ce 22 Mars 1664.

N m'a écrit une lettre depuis trois jours si différente de celle dont je vous ai parlé par ma derniere, que j'ai cru être obligé de vous en donner avis, afin que vous preniez des mesures plus justes. On m'ordonne de vous faire mille compliments, & de vous affurer qu'on conferve pour vous toute l'estime imaginable, quoiqu'on ait appris que vous êtes fort engagé auprès d'une Duchesse il y a long-tems. J'ai répondu à tout hazard que cela n'étoit point, mais mandez-moi ce que vous voulez que je dife : car vous devez être perfuadé que j'ai pour vous un respect & une attache tout-à-fait grande, & que vos intérêts me font autant chers comme les miens propres. Prenez & confultez bien vos intentions. On dit qu'il y a de grandes richess; mais écoutez les sentiments de votre cœur, & vous confiez en celle qui ne vous commettra pas fans grande raison. On fait comme on

en

# [ 253 ]

en doit user pour des personnes de votre qualité, & les mesures qu'il faut prendre.

Adieu.

Jamais vous ne ferez fervi si fidelement de personne, comme vous le serez de votre très-obéissante fervante.

Faites-moi l'honneur de me faire réponse à la même adresse, à Nantes. Si je ne vois les gens bien intentionnés, je ne ferai pas semblant d'avoir reçu de vos nouvelles depuis long-tems.

N. B. This letter is wrote by a woman, who conducted a marriage treaty for Prince Rupert. She defires the anfwer to be directed, as usual, to Nantz, in France.

## [ 254 ]

## LETTER CXI.

## A Monfieur Monfieur le Prince Palatin Rupert, à fon Ræuau.

Berlin, May 38 1665.

14

#### DEAR BROTHER,

F you knew how much joy your letters afford me, I am fure you would have the good-nature to let me receive them oftener than I do. Your last makes no mention of the copy of my aunt Princess Catherine's will. which I fent you. There is a ring for you. Let me know how you will have me dispose of it. I will fend you the best she left, which is not very good. The Elector hath put all into my hands; but Timon is fo vexed at the fix thousand rixdollars he is to pay me out of a clear debt, that he will not fend me my annuity, and hath commanded Geeles de Fek not to pay the penfion which my aunt had in Poland: but our Elector will force him to it. I believe Timon would willingly force me to put my pretenfions into the Elector of Mentz's hands (as his wife is like to ·do) 1

do) and then he may have a just reason to complain. I shall not do it, until I see that all is loft, but then I will have my fhare. I am now very rich in pretensions, for my aunt has now ninety thousand rixdollars due, for thirty years exile, in which the received not a penny out of her country. I shall engage the King, if I can, to write for me to the Emperor, who is to 'pay me, and never difavowed the debt. I would willingly let fall half the fum, to get the reft: and wish much more to know you still prosperous both in this and all other undertakings. Every body here wonders that fo many ships stay before havens, and that fome of them do not rather go into the Indies, where there is more to be got; but every body understands his own bufinefs. I go to attend mine at Caffel, and leave this place within a fortnight, where the Elector obliges me more than I can exprefs. I hope you will find fome occasion to thank him for it. So farewell, dear Brother. I am, more than all the world befides.

Your's.

## [ 256 ]

#### LETTER CXII.

## (C O P Y.)

## Directed, " For the Principal Officers and Commiffioners of his Majefty's Navy."

Gentlemen,

In purfuance of a command received from his Majefty, I defire you to make out bills, directed to the treasfurer of his Majefty's navy, for the payment of the fum of two thoufand pounds unto fuch as shall be appointed to receive the fame by my most dear and most entirely beloved cousin Prince Rupert, as a free gift from his Majesty, without charge of imprest or account for the fame. I am

Your affectionate Friend,

JAMES.

Hampton-Court, 18th July 1665.

# [ 257 ]

## LETTER CXIII.

COPIE de deux Lettres écrites par le Roi de Bohême, l'une au Roi de France, & l'autre au Comte de Mansfeld.

Adressée à la Reine de Bohême.

Au Roi de France.

TRES-HAUT, TRES-PUISSANT, ET TRES-EXCELLENT PRINCE, MONSIEUR, ET TRES-HONORE' FRÈRE,

E Duc de Bouillon m'a fait voir une lettre que vous lui écrivez, enfemble une du Comte de Mansfeld, par laquelle il lui mande, que fi vous envoyez quérir fix pieces de canon qu'il dit lui avoir laissées, il vous les fasse bailler : chose que j'ai trouvée bien extraordinaire, vu que des fix, il y en a cinq qui ont mes armes, & ont été fondues dans mes arsenaux; & ne les ai jamais pré-S tendues tendues à lui, mais les ai laissées en ce lieu, estimant jouir bientôt de la treve dans le Palatinat, & de la pacification de ces affaires, afin de les renvoyer dans mes places. Estimant qu'entendant cela, vous n'imputerez rien au Duc de Bouillon de défaillir au commandement que vous lui fessez; ne desirant rien tant qu'en ceci, & autres choses, conduire mes actions dans les respects de votre amitié, & bonnes graces, comme étant,

Monfieur, & très-honoré Frere.

De Sedan,

le <sup>26</sup>/<sub>16</sub> Septembre 1622.

A Monheur le Comte de Mansfeld.

MONSIEUR LE COMTE,

MONSIEUR le Duc de Bouillon m'a fait voir votre lettre, par laquelle defirez qu'il fasse délivrer au Roi de France les six pieces de canon qu'avez laissé ici. J'ai trouvé cela fort étrange, puisqu'elles sont à moi, & que n'avez jamais prétendu le contraire, mais 3 fait fait dire par mon écuyer que me les envoyez, & me confeillez d'en prendre reconnoiffance dudit Duc (ce que j'ai fait) qu'elles étoient les miennes, & qu'il me les livreroit quand je les defirerois. Je me promets donc que ne voudrez difpofer de ce qui est à moi fans mon fu & aveu. Au reste vous vous pouvez affurer de ma bonne volonté, & que je fuis, &c.

De Sedan, le <sup>26</sup>/<sub>16</sub> Septembre 1622.

# LETTER CXIV.

L E S deux Lettres fuivantes font fans Adressie & fans Signature; mais il n'est pas douteux qu'elles font écrites de la main du Roi Charles Premier au Prince Rupert.

#### Premiere Lettre.

York, ce 7 Avril.

J'AI reçu votre lettre par où vous me donnez avis de votre venue: Je ferai toute la diligence possible pour partir; mais notre armée est allée poursuivre l'ennemi, qui les fuit S 2 tellement

tellement que, jusqu'à ce que j'aie reçu de leurs nouvelles, je ne puis absolument vous mander le jour que nous partirons : mais dans trois ou quatre jours je le ferai. En attendant, je ferois bien aise de favoir quelles forces vous amenez avec vous, quel canon, afin de me régler sur cela : aussi de favoir combien vous pouvez marcher par jour, & les lieux où vous passerez entre où vous êtes & Newark. Je laisse à vous à choisir où vous voulez demeurer entre ci, & que je vous mande que je pars, depuis où vous êtes & Newark; & fi vous voulez avancer jusques à Newark, que vos troupes ne passent pas ce lieu. Et, pour votre personne, si vous voulez venir jusqu'ici, mandez-le moi, je vous enverrai un convoi. Je ne fais pas état de mener avec moi que mon régiment d'infanterie & cavalerie (ne voulant rien ôter à cette armée) qui me conduira jusqu'à Newark. Mais j'espere qu'elle fera en état bientôt de suivre, s'il est besoin ; car je crois que leur besogne sera bientôt achevée en ce pays. Je ne dirai pas davantage, finon que m'obligez trop d'être venu me quérir, & que je vous fuis tout acquis.

Seconde.

## [ 261 ]

#### LETTER CXV.

#### Seconde Lettre.

Tr vous ai déjà envoyé une pour vous aver-J tir de ce que je trouve à propos que vous faffiez. Ce porteur m'a promis de vous rendre ce mot, qui est pour vous dire encore la même chofe que dans l'autre. S'il vous plaît avancer jusqu'à Newark, ou auprès, lequel vous aimerez le mieux, & que vos forces ne passent pas Newark : & pour yotre personne, fi vous voulez venir, de me le mander, je vous enverrai un convoi. Ce pays est si ruiné des armées, que je craindrois que vos forces ne puffent pas subfister. J'espere dans un jour ou deux de vous mander quand je partirai, car notre armée n'ayant rien trouvé à Pontefret, les ennemis en étant partis fur leur venue, les ont suivis à Leeds, qu'ils ont commencé à battre aujourd'hui; & j'espere demain d'en entendre des nouvelles, que je vous ferai savoir aussi-tôt. En attendant, mandez-moi quelles forces viennent avec vous, afin que j'aie à me régler selon cela, touchant du canon ou non. Car pour des forces, je S 3 ne

ne menerai avec moi que mes deux régimens de pieds & de chevaux. L'armée, ou une bonne partie, viendra avec moi jufqu'à Newark. Mais fi nous battons les rebelles, comme j'espere, nos affaires vont bien ici, & il n'y aura plus que Hull à réduire, qui, je crois, sera bien aisé; & puis Yorkshire est libre. J'espere que vous connoîtrez ma petite main.

York, ce 9 Avril.

#### LETTER CXVI.

A sa Majesté la Reine de Bohême.

Stolsena, à 5 lieues de Hanovre, ce 14 d'Aout.

I y a bien long-tems que je n'ai été honorée des lettres de votre Majesté, ni d'aueune de sa cour ; ce qui me mettroit en peine fi je n'apprenois d'ailleurs qu'ell se porte parfaitement bien, & que votre Majesté jouit d'une parfaite satisfaction en Angleterre. Quand je suis assurée de cela, je n'ai plus rien à souhaiter, que de me conserver dans l'honneur de

de ses bonnes graces; quoique je crains, quand elle se souvient de moi, qu'elle me trouve very bomely, à présent qu'elle voit tant de dames admirables, dont sa cour est tous les jours remplie. Ici on ne fait que chaffer, & moi je suis au désespoir de ne pouvoir faire de même. Les pauvres Mesdemoifelles Quadt ont fini leur cours, dont leurs enfans ne pleureront pas. L'Abbeffe d'Herford est fort malade, mais je crains qu'elle en fait seulement semblant pour voir la mine que ma sœur fera, qui est à présent avec elle. Tout présentement je reçois, Dieu merci ! un paquet de lettres de Londres, par lequel votre Majesté me fait la grace de m'honorer de son fouvenir; ce qui me donne la plus grande joie du monde. Quant à mon frere l'Electeur, il me mande que ce qu'il a fait étoit fur la lettre que votre Majesté lui avoit écrite, & que depuis il n'en avoit reçu autre ordre, & que son Résident désavoue d'avoir jamais parlé aux créditeurs de cette affaire-là. Ces menteries viennent de Frifort, qui est le plus grand fourbe du monde, & qui est fâché contre de Groot, que l'Electeur ne l'a mis dans fa place. Pour le refte, je crois que Mad. S 4.

Mad. Withynoll entend fort mal les affaires d'état, si elle dit que l'Empereur a rendu en don le Palatinat à mon frere, Il n'a jamais ayoué d'avoir seulement obligation de son rétabliffement qu'au Roi de Şuede. Cependant je suis ravie que votre Majesté a tant de sujet d'être satisfaite du Roi son neveu, ce qui lui est sans doute bien plus considerable; comme auffi que la bonne Madame Herbert est fi bien à la cour, par ci-devant le Chancelier n'étoit pas trop de ses amis. Il y aura fans doute bien des magnificences à Londres quand la belle Infante y arrivera. J'espere que la Duchesse de Richmond sera remise vers ce tems-là de la méchante maladie qui l'incommode : je suis tout-à-fait marrie qu'en l'âge où elle est il faut qu'elle en soit incommodée. A Heidelberg, Mayence, & Stutgard, la diffenterie tue beaucoup de monde de tout âge : ces pays-ci en sont encore exempts, Nous retournerons tretous à la fin de cette semaine à Hanovre, En quel lieu que je puisse être, votre Majesté me fera grace de croire qu'elle y aura une trés-fidele, trèshumble, & très-obéissante servante. M. le Duc, mon mari, me commande de rendre graces trèstrès-humbles à votre Majesté de son souvenir, & de l'assurer qu'il n'y a personne au monde plus son très-humble & très-obéissant serviteur que lui.

N. B. Cette lettre est fans fignature, mais il n'y a pas de doute qu'elle ne soit de la Duchesse de Hanovre, fille de la Reine de Bohême.

#### LETTER CXVII.

LA fuivante est fans Signature, sans Date, ni Adresse.

Monsieur,

E grand fujet que j'ai est cause de l'incommodité que vous donnera la présente, demandant votre justice contre le Capitaine Habesky, qui, au lieu de me faire une compagnie de chevaux - legers, m'a emporté une bonne somme d'argent. Les particularités, Monsieur, vous recevrez de ce porteur, le Sieur Wolf; ainsi vous affurerai seulement de mes très-humbles services, & que

# [ 266 ]

que tout ce qu'il vous plaira de réfoudre en la sussitier, sera trouvé bon de, &c.

## Sans Date & fans Adresse.

Monsieur,

L Sieur Colonel Pardi, qui a vos ordres pour la levée de quelques troupes en ce pays, n'a pas pu agir felon les bonnes intentions qu'il a pour votre fervice, à caufe des difficultés & raifons confidérables en l'état que font préfentement les affaires d'Allemagne. Ainfi m'ayant fait part de ce que lui avez ordonné, je tâcherai le mieux que je pourrai de vous fervir, felon que verrez par le traité accordé entre nous; & j'espere de réuffir au deffein que j'ai de paroître en effet,

Monfieur,

Votre très-humble & très-obéissant serviteur, RUPERT.

#### LETTER

## [ 267 ]

## LETTER CXVIII.

## A Monseigneur le Prince Rupert,

#### Monseigneur,

TE crois que vous aurez assez de bonté pour agréer que je vous témoigne par ces lignes mes très-humblés respects, & que je vous dise que je suis fort en peine de favoir l'état de votre fanté. Je plains beaucoup l'incommodité & les peines que vous avez reçues : néanmoins, pour avoir l'honneur de recevoir de vos nouvelles, nous en avons grand defir, au moyen que ce soit selon votre volonté, & que personne ne sache que vous prendrez la peine d'écrire à cet effet. J'ai parlé à ce Monsieur. qui m'a dit qu'il vous dira les adresses, & que celui à qui les lettres s'adresseront ne faura point de quelle part elles viennent. Vous prendrez, s'il vous plaît, auffi la peine de nous faire favoir comme il faudra, en vous écrivant, vous

## vous les adreffer. Ce me fera un grand avantage, fi vous voulez que je demeure, Monseigneur,

Votre plus obéiffante, & foumife à vos volontés, SR. F. RICHOURT.

Sans Date.

## LETTER CXIX.

## Adressée à Monseigneur le Prince Rupert, au Chapeau Rouge.

V ous voyez que je ne néglige aucune chofe pour vous témoigner combien je fuis à vous. Si je ne réuffis pas, vous ne devez au moins qu'en accufer mon malheur, puisque je n'ai point d'autre volonté que de faire tout ce qui me sera possible pour votre satisfaction : & comme elle m'est infiniment chere, je vous supplie de n'exposer point votre Altasse, & de prendre si bien votre tems que vous ne puissiez recevoir aucune incommodité.

commodité. Mettez-y fi bon ordre, que l'on ne fache point où vous venez: vous favez que tout le monde ne dort pas. Enfin il vaudroit mieux remettre la partie à une autre fois; je serois au défespoir si, pour un moment, il falloit vous perdre pour toujours, Car je fais bien que fi vous demeurez en France, & que vous ne changiez point de sentiment, il ne se peut que je ne fois en un autre état, où je vous pourrai plus facilement faire connoître que je n'aime au monde que vous. Enfin, faites tout comme vous le jugerez à propos, je m'en rapporte à vous. Je vous prie de me mander fi vous n'avez rien perdu; nous ne trouvâmes rien de notre côté, mais je ne sais pas si vous ne laissâtes point tomber quelque chose de l'autre. Mandez-moi tout ce que vous voudrez, cette voie est bien sure. Pardonnez fi je vous en mande tant, & me faites la grace de me tenir pour,

Monseigneur,

Votre plus-obéiffante, & humble fervante.

Sans Signature & fans Date.

### LETTER

CIRCE

## [ 270 ]

## LETTER CXX.

## LE Billet qui suit est de la même main.

Je pensois vous envoyer cette lettre par ma voie ordinaire, mais j'ai changé de sentiment, ne la croyant pas assez sure, pour vous affurer encore une fois de mes respects. Ayez aussi, s'il vous plaît, la bonté de ne me resuser pas de venir; vous me l'avez promis : je vous en prie, par tout ce qui vous est le plus cher !

### LETTER CXXI.

A Nantes, ec 4 Février 1664.

Je ne fais plus que faire pour apprendre de vos cheres nouvelles; j'écris par toutes fortes de voies, & ne reçois pas les moindres marques de votre fouvenir. En vérité, cela est plus fâcheux que vous ne fauriez imaginer. J'ai mille pensées différentes sur cela; mais mais de crainte que vous ne receviez pas ma lettre, je ne m'expliquerai point davantage. Voici la deuxieme par cette voie, & environ de cent par toutes les autres que j'ai pu m'imaginer. Voyez un peu fi ce n'est pas tenir bon sur la bonne opinion que vous m'avez donnée.

Point de Signature ni d'Adresse.

### CXXII.

RÉCIT fidele & véritable des Faits, Gestes, & Prouesses de la Comtesse de Levenstein, prétendue Ambassadrice de sa Majesté, durant son séjour à Breda.

## FAITS.

A PRES avoir flotté deux jours fur l'eau, elle est arrivée dans cette ville, a pris logis chez M. le Capitaine Courtenez, où elle s'est reposée un jour entier pour se desharraffer. Le second jour, Madame la Princesse l'a faite quérir en carrosse par un gentilhomme, & 'a

& l'a recue très-cordialement, comme Com= tesse de Levenstein. & non en Ambassadrice ; ayant appris que la Reine lui avoit seulement permis de venir, & que sa Majesté ne l'envoyoit pas. Voyant donc qu'on étoit en doute des mouvements qui l'avoient faite venir, elle voulut témoigner que ce n'étoit pas pour faire bonne chere, & ne mangea ce premier repas qu'un plein plat de stock-fiche. On ne fait si cela conftipe; tant y a qu'elle fut travaillée de cette incommodité, dont elle mangea certaines poires que son hôtesse lui bailla, qui opérerent très-mal à-propos, interrompant fa dévotion, qui fut si grande, que ce Dimanchelà elle alla le matin au prêche Anglois, & après dîner au Flamand, où [elle souffrit des peines extrêmes, & fut contrainte de sortir en la posture qui, dans l'article de ses Gestes. sera décrite. Nonobstant ce mal, elle ne laissa d'aller à cheval avec son Altesse Royale les jours après, & fit sa cour comme une dame qui les a toujours fréquentées. Elle a en toute chose témoigné fon obéiflance & fidélité à la Reine sa maîtresse, aussi en cela. qu'uayant eu congé de demeurer trois jours à Breda, elle n'y a voulu arrêter que huit. Il eft

# [ 273 ]

est vrai que leurs Altesse ont retardé son départ, en la fesant, avec beaucoup de peine, condescendre à faire un voyage avec elles à un certain village, où elle a fait largesse au peuple de leurs confitures. Durant tout ce voyage elle s'est acquittée de son devoir, en ne permettant pas que leurs Altesses se foient ennuyées, ou, pour mieux dire, qu'elles eufsent pu dire un mot, à cause qu'elle parloit toujours, encore qu'elle ne disoit rien. Au retour, elle se prépara à son voyage, & fit tous les compliments & adieux ce soir-là, pour partir le lendemain.

# GESTES.

ENTRANT dans la chambre de Madame la Princeffe, elle témoigna, par fes foumifes cérémonies, & très-baffes révérences, qu'elle n'étoit point Ambaffadrice, & ne laiffa pas de protester, avec un visage hautain & audacieux, de l'être: A table, son maintien étoit dolent & maladif ce premier repas, & son manger mécanique. A la sortie du prêche pour ses nécessités, elle avoit les yeux roulants & étincelants; la tête volante & virante d'un côté T & d'au+ & d'autre ; sa coîffe de travers, & bouffie comme une voile de navire de guerre, tout ainsi que si ses frayeurs se fussent communiquées à ladite coîffe. Son allure étoit rapide; son corps & son esprit agité, & se trémoussoit à toute outrance. De cette hauteur elle arriva dans fon azile, chez la femme du Pot, où nous tirerons le rideau pour l'honnêteté & la fenteur, & aussi pour n'en favoir les particularités que par elle-même; & il y a lieu de croire que, ne voulant pas se louer elle-même, la modestie lui fait omettre les principales gentillesse. Lorfqu'elle fuivit fon Altesse Royale à cheval, ses flatteurs, qui observent tout ce qui peut servir à sa louange, ont remarqué qu'en passant la jambe par-dessus l'arcon de fa felle, elle l'a levée fi haut qu'on eût vu tout ce qui lui étoit des jambes, fi elle en eût eu une douzaine : se tenoit au reste assez mal, ayant rencontré une selle plus que mal conditionnée. Quand leurs Altesses la prierent de les accompagner à leur voyage, elle fit de terribles grimaces pour témoigner qu'elle ne vouloit si long-tems priver sa bonne maîtresse de sa chere & plus qu'aimable présence. Au voyage fusdit elle ne demeura une seule minute

274

minute en même posture, se levant tantôt sur ses pieds, tantôt se panchoit, & suspendoit sur la portiere; par fois se couchoir quasi tout de son long dans le carrosse : de sorte que le peuple, ayant entre-ouï que les Romains menoient des Devineresses en leurs grandes entreprises, croyoient que leurs Altesses alloient conquérir l'autre monde. Mais les plus piteux plaignoient la fatigue de ce pauvre corps, & tomboient à genoux pour fléchir les Dieux à pitié. Au festin elle avoit une mine tantôt sérieuse & tantôt joyeuse, lorsqu'elle ne pensoit pas à ce qu'elle craignoit lui pouvoir arriver dans le carrosse, étant encore en crainte de son mal du Dimanche. Au fortir de table, comme elle partageoit les confitures au peuple, il y a plus à remarquer que jamais, car elle, pour tenir les gens en leur devoir & en quelque respect, elle grimaçoit des yeux, de la bouche, des mains, & des pieds, & se prenoit à repousser d'une main & à tirer d'une autre, de ceux qui recevoient les confitures, pour nedonner deux fois à la même personne ; ou elle crioit, Fey! fey! ein audre man, met ein audre hantt; fey! fey! ich hat all gegeben. Ce changement de langage fit encore mieux croire au T 2 peuple

peuple qu'elle se mêloit à faire venir le mauvais tems, pluie & grêle. Après cette action, Madame la Princesse récompensa ses peines d'un galant, les perfections duquel elle peut raconter elle-même. C'étoit alors où elle déployoit toute sa science à faire des gestes d'amour, des gestes de civilité, des gestes de dame de la cour : à recommander la bonté de Madame à ce gentilhomme, & les belles qualités de ce galant à Madame la Princesse. C'étoit alors qu'elle passoit toutes les gentillesses des bonnes mines que sa Majesté ait jamais vues parmi un nombre de guenons. Elle revint avecles mêmes à Breda qu'elle en étoit sortie, mais beaucoup fatisfaite; cela donnoit une grande férénité à fon visage.

#### PROUESSES.

La principale est l'escarmouche avec les paysans, qu'autre courage que le fien n'eût ôsé entreprendre. Après celle-là peut marcher le renvoi qu'elle fit du valet de M. de Henflit, qui l'accompagnoit par commandement de son maître hors du temple, en ce qu'elle entreprit la défaite de son ennemi, sans asfistance fiftance ni fecours dudit valet, lequel elle congédia devant la maison de la femme du Pot. Outre ceci, rien n'a été remarqué procédent de courage, mais bien quelques traits d'effronterie dont elle se souviendra bien ellemême.

## LETTER CXXIII.

#### For Prince Rupert.

SIR,

LIKE fo well the disposal you intend of the fort, as I shall not need to fay any more of it, but that I have the same opinion of the courage and honesty of Somerset Fox with you; and that I am,

Sir,

Your affectionate Coufin,

CHARLES P.

Briftol, May 4th.

**T**<sub>3</sub>

LETTER

## [ 278 ]

### LETTER CXXIV.

NEPHEW,

**I** HOPE that I shall have no great necessity of those forces you have with you, for that time you propose to be absent; therefore I am willing you go on according to your intentions, and so God prosper your endeavours!

Your loving uncle,

and faithful friend,

CHARLES R.

Sat. 8 at Night.

## No Date.

#### LETTER.

## [ 279 ]

### LETTER CXXV.

For my Nephew, Prince Rupert.

NEPHEW,

**I** HAVE but this word to tell you, that I am fatisfied that the defign you go about, is not only feafible, but probable, as I hope Afhburnham will more fully tell you; fo, praying God to blefs you in this, as he has done heretofore, I reft

Your loving uncle,

and faithful friend,

CHARLES R.

Ox. Wednefday, 3 o'Clock Afternoon.

No Date.

T 4

LETTER

## [ 280 ]

## LETTER CXXVI.

NEPHEW,

**I** CANNOT find fault, but with the meffenger, for your not coming this night; but I defire you to come to-morrow, for I believe you will find that it will not be fit, that neither horfe nor foot go fo foon to their winter quarter; for it is certain that the rebels advance. Therefore I defire you to fend back the horfe, which are farther off, to their old quarters, and when you come, I fhall advife what is farther to be done; fo I reft

Your loving uncle,

and faithful friend,

CHARLES R.

21ft, at 11 o'Clock at Night.

#### LETTER

## [ 281 ]

## LETTER CXXVII.

To my dear Coufin, Prince' Rupert.

Whitehall, 27 June.

HAVE feen yours of yesterday to my Lord Arlington, and have put your general defires into the best way of dispatch : the only thing that I find difficult to be had is men, in the providing of which there shall be no diligence omitted. At prefent, the best expedient I can propose is, that you leave some of the fourth rates in the Swale, making use of their seamen to man the reft; by which means you may have fifty, or thereabouts, of my ships well manned, and leave the reft to be fent after you as fast as they can be manned. Next, that you allow no first nor fecond rate ship to have more than one ketch to attend them. which is fufficient for the public fervice; which will furnish you with some men. I shall dispatch my Lord Offory this evening with our opinion here upon the whole defign; fo I shall fay no more now, but that I am yours.

Charles II.

C. R. LETTER [ 282 ]

## LETTER CXXVIII.

To my dear Coufin, Prince Rupert.

Whitehall, July 22.

DEFERRED writing to you till now, in hope to have given you a good account of the bufiness of Windsor; but as yet nothing more is done in it, though new propolitions have been made, of which I shall . give you an account, when you come to town; affuring you I have done my part in it, and shall continue, in that or any thing elfe, to do my part towards your fatisfaction. For news, here is little but what you know, and I am fure you cannot be ignorant of the difference between my Lord of Buckingham and H. Killegrew; the particulars of which are too long for a letter, otherwise you fhould have it from me. Just now I am told, that on Saturday last were seen about fixty fail of ships, small and great, at an anchor to the westward of Portland, which I believe to be de Ruyter's fquadron. A privateer come into Cornwall fays he met about thirty-

# [ 283 ]

thirty-eight French men of war plying to the eaftward of the mouth of the channel.

Endorsed, C. 2. to P. R. about the fleet.

## LETTER CXXIX.

To my dear Cousin, Prince Rupert.

Whitehall, 27th October.

As foon as Will Legg fhewed me your letter of the accident in your head, I immediately fent Choquen to you in fo much hafte as I had not time to write by him; but now I conjure you, if you have any kindnefs for me, have a care of your health, and do not neglect yourfelf, for which I am fo much concerned. I am very glad to hear your fhip fails fo well. I was yefterday to fee the new fhip at Woolwich launched, and I think when you fee her (which I hope you will do very quickly under Sir J. Lawfon) fon) you will fay the is the fineft thip that has yet been built. The Charles, James, Henry, and fome others, are already in the Hope, and men begin to come in reafonably faft: but to make the more fpeed, yefterday in council I ordered there thould be an embargo of all things till the fleet were manned. There are one thoufand men ready to come out of Scotland, and the North, which I hope this N. W. wind will quickly bring. I write to you without ceremony, and pray do the like to me, for we are too good friends to ufe any. I muft again beg you to have a care of your health; and affure you that I am yours.

J. L.

### LETTER

## [ 285 ]

## LETTER CXXX.

#### Hague, March 4, St. N.

I DID not write to you by the last post, because I looked to have fomething more to write to you by this. The letters from Francfort, that should have come the Thursday last week, are not yet come. I believe the weather is cause of it. We have received ill news of the King of Denmark. It is written from Hambourg, that the King of Sweden is gone with two thousand horse into Zealand, and that the King of D. was gone from Copenhagen. I hope is not fo ill; for I hear of Hambourg are no great

to the K. of D. I have heard nothing from the Refident of D. fince I fpake first with him concerning R. I fear things go ill, as he can get no answer. The K. of H. do not affist K. D.: he is much to blame, fince he has made break with Sweden. My Lord Treves fent you a letter from Portugal, from Robert Cortz. He sends you two cases of Portugal oranges, two for the King, and two

two for me: they are at the Bril; but the ice is not yet all gone. As the things cannot come to Rotterdam, as foon as they come you shall have your part fent you. I believe L.C. will tell you how much ado he has had to fave your part from me; for I made him believe I would take one of your cafes for my niece and P. of Orange. I did it to vex him. The King and my niece, and my other nephew, were at Antwerp, and went to fee Louyse in the monastery. I fent the copy of Sir Thomas Berkley's letter to Broughton, and if my nephew and niece did write to me before they faw her, to know if I would be content they should see her, which I told them would be too much honour for her; but fince the P. of Q. had told fo base lyes of her, they would do a very good action to fee her, to justify her innocence. The P. of Q. did go to Antwerp twice and fpoke with L. I have not yet the particulars, neither in general. L writes to Merode that they parted upon very ill terms. I hope this we shall have what passed betwixt them. By my next you shall have it. The P. of at her return hither, made many believe that fhe

the had brought me letters from the King, my niece, and Louyfa, to justify her and that she had herself given them to me, and talked two hours with me; which is a most impudent lye .- Cromwell has broken his mock Parliament, because the independents were too ftrong for him, and had prepared a petition, figned with fix thousand hands, against his being King, and indeed against all government but a Commonwealth. The Lower House would not acknowledge the new Upper House; and one stood up, and faid that many of the pretended House of Lords should do well to, feek out their pedigree first, to fee if they were Gentlemen, before being Lords. -The wind and weather has bindered the laft week's post from coming to us : we know not the fuite. I must also tell you, that I am more beholden to the Spanish Ambassador, to the Sweden and Denmark Refidents, than to your brothers; for they would not vifit the out against her. I have P. of Q. not time to fay, but still assure yourself of my affection. I forgot to tell you, that the King and my niece did chide Louyla for her change of religion, and leaving me fo unhandfomely;

fomely; the anfwered, that the was very well fatisfied with her change, but very forry that the had difpleafed me. Juft now the French letters are come: writes to me, that the Bifhop of Antwerp has written a letter to your brother Edward, where he clears Louyfa of that bafe calumny; yet Ned is fo wilful as he excufes the P. of Toleme.

The above letter was written by the Queen of Bohemia.

, LETTER CXXXI.

A mon Fils le Prince Rupert.

Hague, 29th of April.

SINCE what I wrote to Elector concerning de Grote, I have not heard from him; but defires by Sophie to know which of the brothers of Furstenberg have written that pretty letter. As for G. G. I cannot believe but it is real, fince, as I wrote in my last, they were to set out this week. I never spoke of of it to El. nor will not, because I have given my word to fpeak, or take notice of it to none but those that are to know it; but I believe Mrs. H. has told him all. though he faith nothing of it to me, nor I to him, S. having begged me not to let him know of it of all others. Your fifter Louyfa is arrived at Chaillot; her brother went and fetched her from Rouen; the Queen went to fee her the next day; the King of France went thither the week after. They are very civil to her. The Queen wrote to me, that fhe will have a care of her as of her own daughter, and begs her pardon; but I have excufed it as handfomely as I could, and entreated her not to take it ill, but only to think what she would do, if she had had the same misfortune. Ned doth not acknowledge his error in having fo good an opinion of the P. of She is detefted by Protestant and Pa-Q · · pift. The next week I hope to have Louyia's justification against all her calumnies. I believe Lord Gerard hath too much to do that he has not written to you yet. I affure you he is very conftant to you, and to all of us: he is gone again to Bratelle. My nephews are all TT

all at Bratelle. All those, that are true friends to the Empire here, wish that the Electors would go to a speedy election. I have such a cold that I can say no more. Farewell, dear Rupert.

Written by the Queen of Bohemia.

## LETTER CXXXII.

#### A mon Fils le Prince Rupert.

Hague, May 3,

**I** HAVE had a vifit here this week, where I wifh you, alfo, my two nephews York and Gloucefter. They ftaid but two whole days here. My nephew, the Duke of Gloucefter, is much grown. Cromwell's agent, Downing, did mean to take no notice of it, but was prefied to it by fome fools and knaves, fo that he fent a writing to the States, to defire them to fend them away; but the States made no anfwer to it. Yet he, to inflict like juffice, kept fuch a coile as made them go upon Friday

to

to Hans Otterdike. from whence they are gone back. Your brother Norwich came with them, and has let them return alone, for he means to stay here a little longer : he is still in his old humour at fooling, and doth express much kindness. Cor. R. Barkley wrote hither to know what error S. had committed in his letter to R., and it should be mended; I pray let me know what it is. I wish you may make a good agreement with El. whofe protestation is much liked here. I with all his other actions were fuitable to it. I fear Robin Lessley did a little reach when he told you that of El. P's. offer to El. the h. F his widow fpoke to him for EL, P; but he would not hear it, defiring to have El. P. go from H, and fign a writing where she confesseth herself a coquette. I do not tell you this for truth, for it is written from the court of Caffel, where I confess they are very good at telling of stories, and enlarging them. I pray, let me know if you have fpoken with Martin, and what he faith of the business. is returned fafe to Bruffels; B. 0 and On. are not yet returned. Y. told me he never liked the bufinefs. I hear that the U 2 pretty

pretty Count Ego is now at Frankfort. S. affures that El. will not be angry if fomebody play handfomely the knave with him, to make him ashamed of his precious letter.

Written by the Queen of Bohemia,"

### LETTER CXXXIII.

A mon Fils le Prince Rupert.

Hague, March 12th.

I RECEIVED this day yours of the 25th of February, and cannot enough wonder at the lies that are made of my dear Godfon Tint. I will tell you, it is true the King and my Godfon have no particular difpute; but Briftol did before the King fpeak fo unhandfomely to him, as he took it a little unkindly that the King did not reprove him for it; and for Sir Thomas Berkeley, as yet he knows not his crime, no more than he did of the Duke's going away till he faw him; and

and for the King of Spain's Minister having an ill opinion of Berkeley, on the contrary he declared openly there were none of that nation they effected more than he. By this you may fee how true those people are! When my nephew went from hence, he went to Breda, hoping there to find Thom Blagne returned with what answer the King would give to his demands. But he did not return; only the King wrote to him, that if he did return, he should have full power to keep, or put away, what fervants he would; yet he defired a more full answer: but Sir Thomas Berkeley fo earnestly entreated him, upon his knees, to go to Bruges, that he did it without my Lord Ormond's knowledge, or any of the reft that were with him. The King my nephew, and Duke of Gloucester, met him with a great shew of love ; but he neither looks, or speaks to Briftol. There was like to have been another fresh, but all is well again. Berkeley would not go with his master, out of his discretion, till he might do it with the King's leave. All is now reasonably well. I forgot to tell you, that my Godfon cashiered Harry Benet and Harry Killegrew from his fervice · U 3

28

as foon as he came to Bruges. Harry Killehe spake his pleasure of my grew is nephew when he was gone from Bruges. My niece is altogether for my Godfon, and hates O'Neal, and all that fide; and many find my Lady Star. is not fo great with her as fhe hath been; fhe useth my Lady Hesther very well, which pleafed Stanhope. I will fend the copy of Le. vi : letter to-morrow to my Godson, who, I am fure, will take very well what you have answered for him. I am extremely glad you did it. I pray continue to do fo ftill. I cannot blame you for your feeking what your brother Philip should have had from the Emperor, for there is no reafon but you fhould have it. I wish that I had means to take what is due to me; for, though I am not fo unreasonable to ask all my jointure, because I know your brother cannot give it, yet I may justly ask more than he gives me. As for Denmark, the King of Sweden offers to treat; which retards the levies. I confess I wifh you in his fervice, in cafe the war goes on. I pray let me know your mind in it, for I would rather have you with that King than any

# [ 295 -]

any other. My nephew, I pray God bleis you, whatever you refolve to do. Written by the Queen of Bohemia,

### LETTER CXXXIV.

A la Reine de Bohême.

#### MADAME,

**S** A N s cette occafion je n'aurois point trouvé lieu d'écrire à votre Majefté. Elle peut s'imaginer comme cette mort du Roi m'a été fenfible, & fuis en des inquiétudes pour votre Majefté, fachant l'amitié qu'elle avoit pour fon frere. Votre Majefté fait auffi les défordres de ce pays-ci, où il y a des gens qui aiment mieux perdre la régence qu'une bonnette rouge : je ne fais qu'elle vertu elle a. On parle préfentement de quêter, mais l'iffue en eft douteufe. Je fouhaite que cela réuffiffe, afin que toutes les armes de la Chrétienneté tournent vers ce déteftable pays qui a ôfé fa-U 4 çrifier fon Roi à la rage; & je mourrai fans regret, quand j'aurai trempé mes mains dans le fang de ces meurtriers. Je fupplie votre Majesté de me faire savoir ce que l'Electeur est réfolu de faire; je crois qu'ils ne le souffriront plus en Angleterre. C'est tout ce que puis dire à votre Majesté, la suppliant de croire que je suis constamment,

Madame,

De votre Altesse,

. {

Le très-humble, très-obéissant, & très-fidele serviteur,

EDOUARD.

Sans Date. Adressée à la Reine de Bobéme.

### LETTER

## [ 297 ]

## LETTER CXXXV.

#### To the Queen.

MADAM,

2

I,

RECEIVED your Majesty's letters by my brother, and had no occasion to fend my letters until this post, for he arrived here Sunday at night, and kiffed the King's and Queen's hands the fame night at Saint James's. Next day he was invited by my Lord of Arundel to his houfe, to fupper and to a play. fee your Majesty gives no great credit to that I wrote of 271; but if you confider that which 116 hath so often promised me, which I wrote to you by my last from Newmarket, the 3d February St. V; and befides that, fome few days ago he told me, that I should have a little patience, and that he expected 284 to be 11, 50, 15, 42, 65, 13, 33, 52, 4, 12, 22, H, 50, 14, of fome with whom he would X, 47, S, 37, 51, d, 20, 69, 31, 26, 37, 11, 21, 28, 18, I have been told that there

there is an answer come out of France to the King's proposition, but I have heard no certainty of it; and if I staid any longer, I should loofe this occasion; but by the next, which I believe will be Sir James Sandelan, I shall acquaint your Majesty with it, and with many other things which were too long to be written in cyphers. As for 284, 277, 116 is quite otherwife informed than your Majesty. I wish I might have the letter you promised to fend me, to fhew it him. The King fat yesterday at Vandyke's for the Prince of Orange, but your Majesty hath forgot to fend me the measure of the picture. His house is close by Black Friars, where the Queen faw Lodwick Carlifle, fecond part of Arviragus and Felicia acted, which is hugely liked by every one; he will not fail to fend it to your Majesty. 116 is mightily offended at the 39, 45, 19, 27, 33, 69, 44, 56, 29, 15, 47. 27, for writing fo imperious a letter to them of Dover and Canterbury, as if he were King himself, or his master, in regard of some S, who would not let their children be baptifed by the parson, pretending to have free exercise of their

# [ 299 ]

their religion. By the next I shall write more, not daring to hazard this without cyphers : in the mean while I befeech your Majesty to esteem me as

> Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and servant,

> > C.

My Lord and my Lady Strange are come to town; and Thurfday next the Queen fups at my Lady Hatton's.

### LETTER CXXXVI.

Dignertzingen, this 10th of September.

**T** HE expences about my fifter's marriage (not for the ceremonies or pomp, but for the realities fit for her) to which I am obliged, render me uncapable of what your Majesty is pleased to require of me, concerning the 4,000 rix; for, besides her due, which I must advance, I am bound to an extraordinary, more especially for the friendship she always shewed me, and because nobody else hath

## [ 300 ]

hath done any thing for her. Withal, your Majesty will be pleased to confider, that though there be no apparent danger of war for the prefent, yet the great expences I have been at at Frankfort, for the foldiery I must keep over and above my ordinary number, by reason of the alliance I am to enter into, and to furnish for the field, upon summons of any of them, an hundred and eighty horfe and four hundred foot, with what belongs to them; as also for the duly fortifying of Heidelberg and Franckendal, and providing of magazines in both places, will require more than as yet I can fee how to compais. As for the bufinefs of Hemenstein, I do not fee why there ought to be fo great a ftir about it, though I had furprifed it, the master of it having taken part with Baviere in denying me the vicariat, and acknowledging the other. It is from Perkins Croffen, and from Caffel, that the good P. of Landsperg is made rebellious in the point of precedency. The cadets of our house, as well as other Princes, do still envy the Elector's preeminence. It is only when I am prefent that he pretends to agree before my fon, not when I am absent and I do

do only pretend the contrary in public ceremonies; but shall submit to what the other Electoral Houfes of Saxe and Brandenbourg do practife herein. I do very much pity the King of Denmark's lamentable fortune, but cannot judge who is in the wrong, until I have heard what both can fay for themfelves. I wish others would always have the same justice for me in that point. But methinks, according to the prefent maxim of the world, he that gains a kingdom, right or wrong, never wants honour. I with the wedding at Turnhait may have better fuccess than mine at Caffel : they fay the lady is haughty enough, and he is my wife's coufin-german. If Madfel. Marie gets my coufin of Simmeren, she will get a precious piece. God blefs it ! they fay he loves no company but pages and footmen. I hear he means to take the government of his estate into his hands, now he is eighteen, according to his father's will : but I have not feen by what authority his father could alter the common law among the princes of the Empire, who are not majors before twenty-five, or at least twenty-one, without the Emperor's licence, Electors excepted.

# [ 302 ]

cepted. Towards the end of this month I hope your Majesty will hear an end of my fister's S. Romanza.

[Prince Elector.]

## LETTER CXXXVII.

To the Queen of Bohemia.

MADAM,

I AM entreated by Simon Altoff, whole faithful fervice to the King my father, of happy memory, is not unknown to your Majefty, humbly to beg your Majefty's gracious recommendation to the Governors of Sutton's holpital in the behalf of his godlon and kinfman of the fame name, that he may be admitted into a 1cholar's place in the fchool of the faid holpital, where (as he is informed) your Majefty hath the nomination of one in your turn. The good fervice he hath done me these many years past, makes me the more more earneftly befeech your Majefty in all humility, to grant him this favour, who will ever be ready to deferve it with his blood, when your commands will require it; and I shall take it for no less fign of your constant goodness to

> Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and fervant.

> > CHARLES.

#### LETTER CXXXVIII.

## To the Queen.

#### MADAM,

**I** DOUBT not but your Majesty hath understood by Rustorff the state of my business here; and because I would not give him any instructions before I knew your advice, I bid him set down some confiderations of his own, of which (besides what you will else 12 think

think fit) your Majesty may make his instructions, and fend them over to me; and having put them into cyphers, and figned them, will fend them after him to Vienna. This is not neceffary now, because you have already figned his inftructions. I would not answer your Majesty's letter of the 15 of March by 290, for fear of his curiofity ; but now I need not fear the bearer. Though Taylor be an arrant knave, and a zealous Papift, and the King himfelf confesses that he is gone farther than his instructions, yet he excuses it thus: as for the title, that Taylor would not be fuffered by the Emperor to treat if he gave it me; and as to what he speaks of the fleet, he fayeth, that Taylor was fain to fay that, to make the treaty the eafier; but he affured me, that it was not in his instructions, nor to defire the ban to be taken from me, or the door of grace to be opened to me; for which the King fent him a reprimand, that he had gone too far in this. But now, in the instructions of my Lord Marshall, the ban is named again, which I could not hinder for my life. Ruftorff is of opinion, that I should defire the ban to be taken away from my father, and 9

and his fervants; but why should I declare my father guilty ? for, methinks, if I defire the ban to be taken from him, I declare it just; if it be just, my father is made guilty. Your Majesty hearing both this, and my Lord Marshall's reasons, and conferring them with your own, will rightly judge of it. To that point of putting the Electoral dignity to a Diet, the King faith he will not be content with that delay, except the Emperor reftore the country prefently, and give a full affurance of the reft. That that confederation he propounds the King affures me will not be to give him any affiftance, or to do any hostility against any of his old allies, it will only be to reftore the common peace to Chriftendom : and no fooner till I have affurance of a full reftitution, I cannot but believe him. This is all he told me concerning these propositions before he had received your letter, of which he fpoke not to me yet, neither would I ask him, because I thought he would begin of himfelf; but fince he doth not, I will speak to him of it, and your Majefty shall know by the first his answer, though I believe he hath already wrote it to you by

X

my

# `[\_\_\_\_\_306\_\_\_]

my Lord of Arundel. The project your Maiefty writes of will now be hardly underftood by the King, until my Lord Ambaffador writes what the Emperor means to do: the States' Ambaffador hath made his proposition to the King of that which Vofperg spoke of to vou. He tells me he doth not quite reject it, but doth not think it feafonable now ; yet let not the States dispute for that of their negociation, but take heed, left they anger the King at fea; for as long as they will dispute the King's right at fea, they must not hope any firm alliance with him, feeing Spain . doth give fo much way in it : the King promises to free their herring-buffes, if they will give him the due acknowledgments. Let them agree; for fo fmall a punctuality will they neglect their own fafety, which they cannot be fure of without this kingdom's friendship? I befeech your. Majefty to confider it, and to make them understand it. I long to know what will become of Charnace and Maffe's quarrel: they fay here that the Mareschal and Monf. de la Meilleraye are commanded home; your Majesty knoweth if it be fo. I have wrote to the Prince for Ference. I would

be

be glad your Majesty would speak for Cave. I fee by your postfcript that your intelligencer hath not lyed, but there is no danger in the negociation of the Baron de Puscol, who is but an arrant impostor; and the King hath been warned by Queen mother, he would take upon him to be fent by the Cardinal Infante; for which he gives no credit to any of his propofitions. As I was writing this, I received your Majesty's from the ; of April, by the gentleman Maurice wrote me word of fome days ago, which came by land. You have a great deal of reason not to be content with the Emperor's offer; but the King affureth me that he will never let me condefcend to any thing which may any ways prejudice me or my cause, neither will he acknowledge the ban upon my father or me : only he will the Emperor take it from him; but methinks that will be as much as acknowledging it just. I did never condescend to that, nor will I do it, except you find it good ; but I will feek all means to put the King from it. We shall read and confider the reasons against taking of a part of the Palatinate, and write your Majesty what we think of it. Con-X 2 cerning

cerning my brother, the King defires him to ftay here longer, and the Queen also; for they fay, feeing we have been fo long together, fhe would not have him go. The King will write to you by Sir R. Honywood; he told me he would not let me go till he put me into poffession, or into another way of feeking it. I received, fince I begun this letter, one of your Majesty's, of the 14 of April, by which I fee the difcourfe you had with my Lord of Arundel, who wrote the King word you were very well pleafed with his inftructions. The Emperor's Envoy is arrived here, they call him Radolf: Wednesday he shall have his audience. The news is here, that the Duchefs of Bavaria is with child, but it is uncertain. A French man of war hath committed a great infolency against the King's ketch which brings the posts out of Flanders, for they have taken it by force, and killed most of the men in it: this bearer will tell your Majesty more particulars, whom I hope you will do the favour to speak for him to the Prince of Orange, that he may have one of thefe void companies. My Lady Killegrew fent your Majesty the cornelian rings : if you would

would be pleafed to fend me the measure of your finger, we would provide better. Gordon hath written to Dolbir, whom your Majefty knoweth, that the Ambassador of Poland was making all haste to come to Holland, and that he would go his half in any wager he laid for the match. My fifter makes mention in all her letters to me how happy the is now, in feeing your Majesty so gracious to her; and as her greatest ambition is to be continued in your favour, like the reft of your children, fo her only grief would be if you should find any cause in her to discontent you, or to use her with the former coldness. If the thould have any, I would condemn her fooner than any body; for it appertaineth to me, who have received most favour from your Majesty, to have a fingular care that none of us fail in the duty and obedience we owe you: thus I will fhut up my long and tedious letter, remaining

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant, CHARLES.

This 25th April.

X 3

LETTER

## [ 310 ]

## LETTER CXXXIX.

A sa Majesté la Reine de Bobême.

MADAME,

Ge n'est pas ma faute de ce que ma sœur a été plus heureuse que moi, à rendre la premiere ses devoirs à votre Majesté. J'aurois bien souhaité, Madame, être déjà en état de m'en acquitter de bouche, & de me prévaloir comme elle de l'honneur de ses graces & de sa bienveillance. En attendant que ce bonheur m'arrive, je la supplie très-humblement de m'y donner quelque place par avance, & de me croire, avec beaucoup de respect,

Madame

De votre Majesté

Le très-humble

& très-obéissant petit-fils & serviteur, CHARLES,

LETTER

# [ 311 ]

## LETTER CXL.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

DOUBT not but Sir Rob. Honywood A hath told your Majesty how he perfuaded us to go to Tiel, and take shipping there ; which we did, but were fain to take a fcurvy old boat, because ours was sent before to Gorkum. First it was a great calm; but within a quarter of an hour after there begun a great from, that all the fhips in the river ftruck fail, and lay still : yet we, for all ours leaked extremely, held on our courfe all the way, for the wind was full contrary, which made me ficker than I was when I came out of England; thus we went on, until within one hour's going from Gorkum, when the violence of the wind still augmenting, we were forced to land in a great shower of rain, and to go a good way on foot, in the dirt, towards the town, until we met with waggons. The next morning we had a very good paffage to Gertrudenberg and to the army. This after-X 4 noon

noon I was in the approaches: the French are over the moat, and have begun their. mine, fo they fay Count William doth; and it is thought now we shall see an end within this fix or feven days. Your Majesty hath shewed me fo great a testimony in this last of the continuance of business of Cr your care and good opinion of me, that, befides to many others, I cannot enough acknowledge it, only I will humbly befeech your Majefty to believe, that the greatest happiness I wish for is to become worthy of your favour; and I shall ever continue my earnest endeavours to render myfelf in deed, that which I will remain as long as I live,

Your Majesty's

Moft humble

and obedient fon and fervant,

CHARLES.

Army, this 4th of October 1677.

The Year of this Letter is doubtful.

LETTER

# [· 313 ]

# LETTER CXLI.

#### To the Queen,

#### MADAM,

Y Sir William Bofwell your Majefty will D learn what discourse we had with the Prince, and what answer he gave us, which was as much as he could fay. I have already wrote to the Landgrave by Martinet, who affured me he would advife it very well; fo that I believe your Majesty doth not think it necesfary now to fend Nicholls, because his army is up and down, and he will be long before he meet with him. In my letter I did refer the time and place of our meeting to his own convenience. To-night we go again to our by-watches about twelve or one o'clock, which is our ordinary time, and until day; fome of our volunteers have got very hollow eyes with watching, but my Lord of Warwick and his nephews hold out very well. This is a fearful bluftering rainy night, therefore I hope your Majefty will excuse me if I take fome two hours reft beforehand. There

3

**1**/C

## [ 314 ]

are two French Colonels wanting to-night, which are Charnaffe and Hauterive. The first pretends to be troubled with the stone; the last has had a cholic ever since the bywatch begun. This is all the news I can write, for I am sure any thing that concerns the army you will know by a better hand than from

## Your Majesty's Most humble and obedient fon and fervant,

Ċ,

Saturday night, at 10 o'clock.

#### No Date. Quere about 1677.

#### LETTER CXLII.

A Monfieur mon Frere, Prince Rupert, Palatin, à Vienne.

TREE-CHER FRERE, J'AI resté très-aise d'apprendre votre heureuse arrivée à Vienne, & le serai davantage quand je saurai que vous surez obtenu une bonne expédition. Mons, Huhn ne m'a mandé mandé que, touchant la dilection, il se faut fouvenir du proverbe Italien en cette rencontre. Je vois que vous n'aviez encore recu nos poësies, ni nos lettres du rad'Août. J'ai pris la liberté de dépêcher M. Bunckley vers le Roi de la Grande Bretagne, pour l'avertir qu'à Vienne l'on n'a pas envie de le voir; ce que fans doute vous lui pourrez confimer du lieu même d'où je l'ai reçu par un courrié exprès, que sa Majesté Imp. m'a envoyé pour ce sujet. Je ne vous dirai rien de l'armement de Suede contre Brême, ni de celui de Pologne contre les Moscovites, puisqu'à Vienne on en aura fans doute l'alarme auffi chaude qu'ici. On parle fi diversement du fiege d'Arras, que je ne fais qu'en croire. Monf. l'Electeur de Mayence, ce dit-on, est allé s'aboucher avec les deux autres Electeurs de fa robe à confluance. Il femble qu'ils ne me veuillent avoir de la confidence; mais je pense pourtant, devant qu'on en viendra au fait & au prendre, ils me feront encore l'honneur de m'en parler. J'espere d'apprendre par Huhn comment on est disposé à la cour Impériale, & le croyant en chemin je ne lui écris rien cet ordinaire. Je vous supplie de me

me conferver votre amitié, & me croire fermement,

> Très-cher frere, Votre très-affectionné & fidele frere & ferviteur, CHARLES LOUIS.

D'Heidelberg, ce 18 d'Août.

#### LETTER CXLIII.

Sans Adresse.

Du Souverain, ce 6 de Septembre, 6 heures du matin.

MONSIEUR,

Je viens de recevoir nouvelle que la flotte des Indes, & leur convoi, ont passé Portfmouth; ainsi que je ne doute nullement de leur arrivée aux Dunes, & de les voir bientôt en cette riviere. Si les ennemis paroissient entre ci & là, (de quoi il y a peu d'apparence) nous serons contraints de sortir avec tout ce qu'il y a de vaisseaux capables. De quoi n'ai

# [ 317 ]

n'ai voulu manquer de vous donner part, & vous prie de détacher auffi-tôt que ce pourra une frégate vers le Galloper, pour y croifer jusqu'à ce que ladite flotte soit entrée. J'ai donné ordre à la frégate l'Antilope de faire de même.

Je suis,

Monfieur,

Votre très-humble Serviteur,

RUPERT.

Si l'ennemi paroifsoit, d'en donner ordre à ladite flotte aux Dunes; ce que la vôtre fera, à nous, ce vous defire.

LETTER

# [ 318 ]

#### LETTER CXLIV.

## No Address.

Strafbourg, ce 29 Mai.

Monseigneur,

J'AI fait voir l'ordre que votre Altesse m'a envoyé à Mons. de Kau, lequel m'a dit n'avoir pouvoir de payer ladite some, puisque Mons. Azany est en ville. Tellement qu'à l'instant j'ai fait savoir à Mons. Azany qui seroit content de le délivrer, s'il avoit une quittance de votre Altesse, comme la premiere, & crois qu'il donne plus d'éclaircissement à Mons. Frais; de quoi suis très-marrie qu'il n'a su executer ponctuellement les commandemens de votre Altesse, comme celle qui fait gloire de se dire,

Monseigneur,

De votre Altesse, '

La très-humble

& très-obéissante servante,

M. DE LISLE.

The

# [ 319 ]

[The following should have been inferted at page 26.]

#### LETTER XII.

To the Queen.

MADAM,

HEN I arrived here, it was found impossible to have such things in readiness as were necessary for the conjunction of all our troops with King, and to fend the horfe before. We have put the foot in fome place of fecurity which was not fit; therefore we shall first try whether we can get any place near or upon the Rhine, to lodge our foot in, hoping by that means to draw King this way. As foon as all things are in readiness, and that our spy is returned from founding the ditch at 48, 14, 63, 11, 37, 56, S, 55, 32, 10, 4, 59, 65, 55, 33, we shall attempt upon it. There is certain news come to this town, that the Deputies of the Landgrave and States of Heffe have, on one fide, and the Elector of Mayence, on the other fide, figned the treaty they have had fo long in hand at Frankfort; and that it is fent to be ratified by the King of Hungary, and the Landgrave. What were beft

# [ 320. ]

beft to be done in this your Majefty will underftand by Sir William Bofwell, whofe advice I have followed. Ruftorff writes me word, that Salvius will not hear of any thing but prefent affiftance from England, which is the thing that muft be preffed there. I will not tell your Majefty any news from the army, becaufe I do not doubt you have more certain and more particular at the Hague. Concerning the bufinefs with my Lord Craven, Sir Richard Cave fhall acquaint your Majefty how we have proceeded in it : if any thing happen of importance, I fhall advertife it with all fpeed, whilft I remain

# Your Majesty's

Most humble and obedient fon and servant,

CHARLES.

Wefel, this 18 of August 1628.

We have put off the day of our meeting with King to the 30th of August, Old Style.

FINIS.

+mi

